



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

AHN'S METHOD
FIRST GREEK COURSE
1/6

3047
4 37

EDUCATIONAL WORKS,
PUBLISHED BY
ALLMAN & SON, 42, HOLBORN HILL.

JUST PUBLISHED, PRICE SIXPENCE EACH,
Printed in large Type, illustrated with Woodcuts,

PINNOCK'S
FIRST STEPS TO KNOWLEDGE.

COMMON THINGS, Part 1.	HISTORY OF FRANCE.
" " Part 2.	GEOGRAPHY.
" " Part 3.	BIBLE & GOSPEL HISTORY.
HISTORY OF ENGLAND.	ASTRONOMY.
" ROME.	NATURAL HISTORY.
" GREECE.	ENGLISH GRAMMAR.

TO BE FOLLOWED BY OTHER SUBJECTS.

By the same Author, price 1s. 6d.

PINNOCK'S NEW LONDON EXPOSITOR.

"Pinnock's New London Expositor" is on the plan of Butler's Spelling, but more comprehensive.

A NEW FEATURE IN EDUCATION.

JUST PUBLISHED, PRICE 1s. 6d.

PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY FOR CHILDREN.

ON A PERFECTLY NEW AND EASY PLAN.

By J. P. BIDLAKE, B.A.

EXAMINER IN PHYSICAL SCIENCE TO THE ROYAL COLLEGE
OF PRECEPTORS.

The above excellent little work is on the same plan as "*Guy's Geography for Children*," of which upwards of 200,000 have been sold ; it is Illustrated with Six Coloured Maps, engraved expressly for this work, by BECKER and SONS.

42, HOLBORN HILL.

37

NEW EDITIONS OF POPULAR SCHOOL BOOKS

LATELY PUBLISHED BY

ALLMAN & SON, 42, HOLBORN HILL.

Arnold's Universal Atlas, 31 coloured Maps and Index,
14s.

Ellis's Latin Exercises, revised by Rev. W. H. PINNOCK,
D.C.L., 3s. 6d.

Illustrated London Instructor, and Second Reading
Book, 2s.

Joyce's Arithmetic. New and very superior edition, 2s. 6d.
Key to Ditto, 2s. 6d.

Key to Hamel's Exercises. New edition, by DAGOBERT,
3s.

* * This has been compiled expressly for the edition of
Hamel's Exercises by KENNY.

Robinson's Grammar of History, considerably enlarged
and continued to the present time, by TILLOTSON. New
Maps and Charts of the Stream of History, 3s. 6d.

Valpy's Latin Delectus, new edition, by Rev. Dr.
PINNOCK, 2s. 6d.

MAPS JUST PUBLISHED.

BY

ALLMAN & SON, 42, HOLBORN HILL.

Printed on fine thick paper, full coloured,

TWENTY-NINE SIXPENNY MAPS,

EMBRACING

THE MOST RECENT DISCOVERIES,

- | | |
|-------------------------|----------------------|
| 1. Eastern Hemisphere | 16. Turkey in Europe |
| 2. Western Hemisphere | 17. Asia |
| 3. Europe | 18. India |
| 4. England and Wales | 19. China |
| 5. Scotland | 20. Australia |
| 6. Ireland | 21. Africa |
| 7. France | 22. North America |
| 8. Germany | 23. South America |
| 9. Switzerland | 24. United States |
| 10. Holland and Belgium | 25. West Indies |
| 11. Spain and Portugal | 26. Ancient Greece |
| 12. Norway and Sweden | 27. Ancient Italy |
| 13. North Italy | 28. Syria |
| 14. South Italy | 29. Palestine |
| 15. Russia in Europe | |

LONDON: ALLMAN & SON, 42, HOLBORN HILL.

A

New Practical and Easy Method
OF LEARNING
THE GREEK LANGUAGE,

Just published, price 1s. 6d.

KEYS

2s

AHN'S FIRST FRENCH COURSE
AHN'S SECOND FRENCH COURSE
AHN'S FIRST ITALIAN COURSE
AHN'S FIRST LATIN COURSE
AHN'S FIRST GERMAN COURSE
AHN'S FIRST GREEK COURSE
ALLMAN AND SON, 42, HOLBORN HILL, LONDON

LONDON:
THOMAS ALLMAN AND SON,
42, HOLBORN HILL.
1856.

The Copyright of this Work is secured in France and Germany under the terms of the International Copyright Act, and the Proprietors reserve to themselves the right of translation.

J. BELLING,
PRINTER AND STEREOTYPES,
WORKING, SURREY.



PREFACE.

GREEK, the progenitor of most European languages, is the source whence we derive the terms of modern science. However much a long period of time spent in its attainment may be justly decried, there can be no question, but that some degree of acquaintance with its structure and vocabulary, is not only a useful, but a necessary element, in a sound English education.

The books in common use compel the learner, however, either to become conversant with the entire ponderous detail of the language, or remain in ignorance of it altogether,—an objection to the study of Greek, which it is the design of the present treatise in some measure to remove.

The irregularities of the Greek accidence are somewhat numerous; of many variable words only a few are in use; desinences of one word are used in making up the forms of another, and the entire vocabulary is subject more or less to the euphonic modifications that characterise the language. Some Greek writers use one dialect and some another, and the variety of form in the words as they appear in one or other of these dialects is often very considerable. In this treatise, such irregularities in the declensions and conjugations as admit of generalization only are treated, and the tables refer to the "Common Dialect," that is, the language as used by the majority of classic Greek authors. Dialectic forms and anomalous desinences are more properly the province of the lexicon than the grammar; at all events, it is advisable to defer the consideration of such minutiae till

the primary elements of the language are acquired,—a task in itself of no mean magnitude, but which, we trust, this little volume will render less arduous than hitherto.

When a few of the leading principles of the language are firmly and intelligibly fixed upon the memory, the remainder will be more easily comprehended. In the accompanying treatise, the learner accordingly has few rules but much practice. The material consists of a series of alternate Greek and English exercises, interspersed with syntactical rules. The sentences are simple at first, but gradually become more complex, as the principles of construction are successively developed. The accidence is introduced as the learner acquires material to adapt the grammatical tables to practical use, that is, when sufficient progress in the vocabulary has been made to render such tabular synopsis desirable.

Many practical teachers are of opinion that Greek, if taught at all, should be taught before its sister language—the Latin ; it is the elder of the two, and as an exponent of general grammar, in many respects superior. Greek roots, moreover, enter largely into the composition of Latin words ; hence, a previous acquaintance with Greek would greatly simplify the task of acquiring the Latin vocabulary. It has therefore been our object to produce a Greek beginner's book, embracing essentials only, suitable to any capacity, and thoroughly practical, so that the language, if thought advisable, may be made subservient merely to the purposes of general education.

A Second Course is being prepared, which will embrace exercises on the more idiomatic constructions of the language.

CONTENTS.

I. ORTHOGRAPHY AND PRONUNCIATION	1
II. EXERCISES	11
III. APPENDIX	97
IV. ENGLISH INDEX	127
V. GREEK INDEX	134
VI. GRAMMATICAL INDEX	143

11

AN INTRODUCTION

TO THE

GREEK LANGUAGE.

ORTHOGRAPHY AND PRONUNCIATION.

THE ALPHABET.

Letters.	Names.	Values.	Letters.	Names.	Values.
A α,	alpha,	a.	N ν,	nu,	n.
B β,	beta,	b.	Ξ ξ,	xi,	x or ks.
Γ γ,	gamma,	g (hard).	Ο ο,	omicron,	o (short)
Δ δ,	delta,	d.	Π π,	pi,	p.
Ε ε,	epsilon,	e (short).	Ρ ρ,	rho,	r.
Ζ ζ,	zeta,	z or ds.	Σ σ, ς,	sigma,	s.
Η η,	eta,	e (long).	Τ τ,	tau,	t.
Θ θ,	theta,	th.	Υ υ,	upsilon,	u.
Ι ι,	iota,	i.	Φ φ,	phi,	ph or f.
Κ κ,	cappa,	k.	Χ χ,	chi,	ch(hard).
Λ λ,	lambda,	l.	Ψ ψ,	psi,	ps.
Μ μ,	mu,	m.	Ω ω,	oméga,	o (long).

REM.—(1) All the letters are pronounced as in English, except ζ, which is usually articulated like *ds*, and γ when followed by another γ or by κ, χ, ξ; it then has the sound of *n*, as ἀγγεῖλος, “a messenger,” pronounced ang'-gēlos. (2) The consonant γ has always the hard sound of *g* in *go*, never that of *g* in *gem*. (3) The first form of sigma is used at the beginning or in the middle of a word, the second at the end only.

Ex.—Γη, the earth. Ὠψ, an eye. Μυς, a rat. Ῥίς, the nose. Γαρ, for. Δεύς, an oak. Χρως, the skin. Δεκα, ten. Χρονος, time. Δοξα, opinion. Σοφος, wise. Βαθος, depth. Ἀγχω, I strangle. Ὀφίς, a serpent. Λυκος, a wolf. Μάρτυρ, a witness. Ηνω, I

drink. Καρος, a deep sleep. 'Οζος, a branch. Φραζω, I tell. Κριτης, a judge. Ψυχος, cold. 'Ιχθυς, a fish. Βαρυς, heavy. Ψολος, smoke. Ζωρος, lively. Γραφω, I write. Κοραξ, a crow. Θερμος, warm. 'Ηθος, manners. Ξερξης, a king of Persia. Πολλα, many. Ύακας, dew. Γαγγης, the river Ganges.

CLASSIFICATION OF THE LETTERS.

Vowels.

• Longs, η, ω.

Shorts, ε, ο.

Doubtfuls, α, ι, υ.

Consonants.

Mutes, β, γ, δ, π, κ, τ, ϕ, χ, θ.

Liquids, λ, μ, ν, ρ.

Doubles, ζ (ds or ts), ξ (gs or ks), ψ (bs or ps).

Diphthongs or Digraphs.

αι pronounced like the Italian ai.

αυ „ „ aw in awe.

ει, ηι „ „ i in high.

ευ, ηυ „ „ u in tube.

οι, ωι „ „ oi in boil.

ου, ωυ „ „ ow in now.

REM.—In all combinations of vowels other than those in the list of diphthongs, each letter has its name sound. Final vowels are always articulated.

Ex.—Πεντε, five. Εἶθε, I wish. Ψυχη, the soul. Βιω, I live. Βωπις, full-eyed. Γοαω, I moan. Οἶδα, I know. Ζων, a living creature. Δυω, two. Αἰ, alas! Βαινω, I go. Ἀξ, a goat. Χιμαιρα, a fabulous monster. Αὔλος, a flute. Αὐτος, the same. Χερ, the hand. Μαγειρος, a cook. Βασιλευς, a king. Ζευς, Jupiter. Ψεσμα, a falsehood. Βους, an ox. Βουλη, a council. Ἦκουσα, I heard. Αἶλουρος, a cat.

ORTHOGRAPHIC SIGNS.

The *Apostrophe* thus ('), indicates, as in English, that a letter has been dropped.

The *Smooth Aspire* thus (ˆ), is placed over vowels at the beginning of words, but makes no change in their power.

The *Rough Aspire* thus (ʼ), when placed over a vowel, has the power of the letter *h* as *ῆ*, pronounced *ho*.

The *Trema* thus (¨), indicates that the vowel over which it is placed should be pronounced independently of that which follows or precedes.

The *Iota Subscript* thus (ι), a mark placed under a vowel, denotes that an *i* has been dropped.

REM.—Every vowel or diphthong at the beginning of a word has either a smooth or a rough aspirate over it. P has likewise a rough aspirate at the beginning of words, and answers to *rh*, as *ῥόδον* (*rhodon*), a *rose*.

EX.—'Εν, in. 'Εν, one. 'Εξ, from. 'Εξ, six. 'Ωρα, care. 'Ωρα, an hour. Οἶκος, a house. 'Οδευω, I travel. 'Ἢδη, already. 'Υψος, height. 'Ελλην, a Greek. Οὐρα, a tail. Οἰκειος, belonging to a house, domestic. 'Ορμη, impetuosity. 'Αλς, salt. 'Ηχew, I sound. 'Ημερα, a day. 'Ιατρος, a physician. 'Ρημα, a word. 'Αῖρωσθημα, a malady. Βασιλει, to a king. Τω (for τωι), to the. Μουση (for μουσηι), to a muse. 'Ωδη, a song. 'Αλλ' ει (for ἀλλα ει), but if.

ACCENTS.

The *Acute* (´).

The *Grave* (`).

The *Circumflex* (ˆ).

REM.—These marks do not affect the pronunciation of the words over which they are placed: they are to be regarded as orthographical signs only. According to the usage in the English schools, Greek words are accented on the penult when long, and upon the ante-penult when that syllable is short, without regard to the Greek accentual marks: thus ὑψίλόν is pronounced *hup-si'-lon*,

because the *i* is long; *ὦμιγα*, pronounced *ὦμεγα*, because the *e* is short. A short vowel followed by two consonants is long by position. Diphthongs are generally long, and one vowel when followed by another generally short.

Ex.—*Χελιδών*, a swallow. *Τέθνακα*, I am dead. *Πάπυρος*, an Egyptian plant, paper. *Ῥποκρίτης*, an actor. *Βασιλικώς*, regally. *Ἄδικος*, unjust. *ἤγαγον*, I brought. *Χρυσόθρονος*, having a golden throne. *Αἰνέω*, I praise. *ᾐνεῖω*, I aid. *Ὀφέλεια*, utility. *Φεύγουσα*, having fled. *Φιλεργός*, a lover of work. *Τυχάνοντες*, being by chance. *Φιλόπατρις*, patriotic.

MARKS OF PUNCTUATION.

The *Comma* (,) as in English, distinguishes the various clauses of a sentence.

The *Colon* (:) is placed at the top of the line, and, like the English colon or semicolon, marks a sense partially concluded.

The *Period* (.) placed at the foot of the line, marks, as in English, a sense entirely concluded.

The *Note of Admiration* (!) used as in English.

The *Point of Interrogation* (;) resembles the English semicolon, and denotes a question.

Ex.—*Ὅρνις, ὅφρως ὡὰ εὐροῦσα, ἐπιμελῶς ἐκθερμάνασα ἐξεκόλαψε. Χελιδὼν δὲ, θεασαμένη αὐτήν, ἔφη· ὦ ματαία! τί ταῦτα τρέφεις, ἅπερ αὐξήθεντα ἀπὸ σοῦ πρῶτης τοῦ ἀδικεῖν ἄρξεται;*

A hen having found some serpent's eggs, carefully covered and hatched them. A swallow, who had noticed this, said; O fool! why do you rear animals which, when big enough, will commence first to harm yourself?

. . .

AHN'S METHOD.

FIRST GREEK COURSE.

EXERCISES.

1.

Πατήρ, father, a father.

Μήτηρ, mother, a mother.

Ἀδελφός, brother, a brother.

Ἀδελφή, sister, a sister.

Βιβλίον, (*neuter*), book, a book.

2.

Ὁ (*masculine*), ἡ (*feminine*), τό (*neuter*), the.

Ὁ πατήρ. Ἡ μήτηρ. Τὸ βιβλίον. Ὁ ἀδελφός. Ἡ ἀδελφή.

REM.—(1) The article agrees with the noun in gender.—(2) When a word, having an acute accent on the last syllable, is followed by another word in the same sentence, the acute is changed into a grave.

3.

Ἀγαθός (*masc.*), ἀγαθή (*fem.*), ἀγαθόν (*neut.*), good,
honest, amiable, brave.

Πατήρ ἀγαθός. Ἡ ἀγαθή μήτηρ. Ὁ ἀδελφός ἀγαθός. Τὸ βιβλίον ἀγαθόν.

REM.—Adjectives, like the article, agree with the noun in gender.

4.

Father. A mother. The brave brother. An amiable sister. The good book. The good mother. A good father.

5.

Μοῦ (of me), my.

Σοῦ (of thee), thy, your.

Πατήρ μου. Ἀδελφός σου. Ἀδελφή μου. Ἡ μήτηρ σου. Ἡ ἀδελφή μου ἀγαθή. Τὸ βιβλίον μου. Ὁ ἀδελφός σου ἀγαθός.

REM.—(1) Μοῦ and σοῦ, when not emphatic, drop their accents. These and some other particles are regarded merely as adjuncts of the words they accompany, and for this reason are termed *enclitics*. (2) The acute accent of the preceding word is not under such circumstances changed into a grave. (See Rem. Ex. 2.)

6.

My mother. Your book. Thy father. My brother. Your amiable sister. Thy good mother. Your good book.

7.

Ἑστὶ, is, he is, she is, it is, there is.

Ὁ πατήρ ἀγαθός ἐστι. Ἡ μήτηρ ἀγαθή ἐστι. Τὸ βιβλίον ἀγαθόν ἐστι. Ὁ ἀδελφός μου ἀγαθός ἐστι. Ἡ ἀδελφή σου ἀγαθή ἐστι.

REM.—Ἑστὶ is also an enclitic, and like μοῦ, σοῦ, drops the accent unless emphatic. (See Rem. Ex. 5.)

8.

My father is good. My mother is good. My book is good. Your sister is amiable. Your brother is brave. My good father. A good mother.

9.

Κακός, ή, όν, bad, wicked, vicious.

Σοφός, ή, όν, wise, intelligent, clever, sagacious.

Πατήρ σοφός. Μήτηρ σοφή. Σοφόν βιβλίον. 'Ο κακός αδελφός. 'Η κακή αδελφή. Τò βιβλίον κακόν. 'Ο αδελφός σου σοφός έστι. 'Η αδελφή σοφή έστι. Τò βιβλίον σοφόν έστι. 'Ο αδελφός μου σοφός έστι. 'Η αδελφή μου κακή έστι. Τò βιβλίον μου κακόν έστι. 'Αδελφός μου σοφός. Τò βιβλίον έστι κακόν.

REM.—'Εστί and other enclitics of two syllables retain their accents when preceded by a word accented on the penult, or syllable before the last. (See Rem. Ex. 7.)

10.

Καλός, ή, όν, pretty, handsome, beautiful.

Χρηστός, ή, όν, useful, kind, indulgent.

A handsome brother. A beautiful sister. A pretty book. The kind father. The indulgent mother. The useful book. My vicious brother. My wicked sister. My bad book. Your brother is handsome. Your sister is beautiful. The book is pretty.

11.

Δίκαιος, δικαία, δίκαιον, just, upright.

Μάταιος, ματαία, μάταιον, vain, frivolous, silly.

Πατήρ δίκαιος. Μήτηρ δικαία. Βιβλίον δίκαιον. 'Ο αδελφός μάταιος. 'Η αδελφή ματαία. Τò βιβλίον μάταιον. 'Ο πατήρ μου δίκαιος. 'Η μήτηρ μου δικαία. Τò βιβλίον μου δίκαιον. 'Ο αδελφός σου χρηστός έστι. 'Η αδελφή σου χρηστή έστι. Τò βιβλίον σου χρηστόν έστι. 'Η μήτηρ μου χρηστή έστι. 'Ο αδελφός μου δίκαιός έστι.

REM.—When *εστί* and other enclitics of two syllables are preceded by a word accented on the antepenult, the accent of the enclitic is thrown back on the last syllable of that word. (See Rem. Ex. 9.)

12.

Καί, and, but.

Γάρ, for.

Χαρίεις, χαρίεσσα, χαρίεν, graceful, elegant.

Just and good. Honest and wise. Handsome and kind. The father and mother. A sister and brother. Pretty but vain. Bad but clever. Amiable but frivolous. An elegant book. My graceful sister. Your silly brother. My book is good and useful.

13.

Τίμιος, τιμία, τίμιον, precious, valuable.

Γενναῖος, ἰα, ἶον, generous.

Ὀραῖος, ἰα, ἶον, ripe.

Πατὴρ γενναῖος. Μήτηρ σοφὴ. Βιβλίον τίμιον. Ὁραῖος καὶ ἀγαθός. Χαρίεις καὶ γενναῖος. Ὁ ἀδελφὴ σου ματαία. Ἡ μήτηρ μου χρηστή. Ὁ πατὴρ δίκαιος καὶ γενναῖος. Ἡ μήτηρ καλὴ καὶ ἀγαθὴ. Ὁ ἀδελφός μου γενναῖος. Ἡ ἀδελφὴ σου χαρίεσσα. Τὸ βιβλίον ἀγαθὸν ἔστι, χρηστὸν γάρ ἔστι. Ὁ ἀδελφός σου γενναῖος ἔστι.

REM.—Enclitics of two syllables likewise throw back their accent when preceded by a word circumflexed on the penult. (See Rem. Ex. 11.)

14.

Ἀργός, ἡ, όν, uncultivated, indolent, idle, lazy.

Εργαστικός, ἡ, όν, industrious, active, diligent.

Μογερός, ἡ, όν, difficult, hard.

An industrious father. An active mother. A diligent sister. An idle brother. The generous father. The kind mother. The difficult book. My industrious brother. My frivolous sister. My bad book. My father is generous and just. Your book is good and useful. Your sister is lazy. · · Your mother is good, for she is diligent and kind.

15.

Εἰ, if.

Εἰ, thou art, you are.

ὦ, O!

Δίκαιος εἶ. Ἄργος εἶ καὶ μάταιος. Δίκαιος εἶ καὶ
 γενναῖος. Καλὸς εἶ καὶ σοφός. Ἀγαθὴ εἶ καὶ χαρίεσσα.
 Εἰ μάταιος εἶ, κακός εἶ. Εἰ δίκαιος εἶ, σοφός εἶ. Εἰ
 ἄργος εἶ, ἐργαστικός ἐστὶ. Εἰ καλὴ εἶ, χαρίεσσα ἐστὶ.
 Εἰ γενναῖος; Ὁ ἀδελφός σου ἀγαθός ἐστίν, ἐργαστικός γάρ
 ἐστὶ. ὦ βιβλίον! εἶ μογερόν. ὦ ἀδελφή μου χαρίεσσα!

REM.—Words ending with a vowel sometimes take *ν* when the
 next word begins with another vowel.

16.

Μέτριος, *ia, on*, moderate, cautious, mild.Πλούσιος, *ia, on*, rich.Πτωχός, *ή, όν*, poor.

A moderate father. A mild mother. A valuable
 book. The rich brother. The rich sister. A difficult
 book. My poor father. Your poor mother. Thou art
 cautious. Are you rich? If you are rich, you are cau-
 tious. If he is poor, you are generous. If she is poor,
 you are rich. O my poor sister!

17.

Οἶκος (*masc.*), a house.Τράπεζα (*fem.*), a table.Φάσγανον (*neut.*), a knife.

Ὁ οἶκος μου. Ἡ τράπεζα μου. Τὸ φάσγανον σου.
 Ὁ πατήρ μου πτωχός ἐστὶ. Ἡ μήτηρ σου πλουσία ἐστὶ.
 Τὸ βιβλίον μου τίμιόν ἐστὶ. Οἶκος ἀγαθός. Τράπεζα
 ἀγαθή. Τὸ φάσγανον κακόν ἐστὶ. Ὁ οἶκος καλός ἐστὶ.
 Ἡ τράπεζα χαρίεσσα ἐστὶ. Τὸ φάσγανον μου χρηστόν
 ἐστίν, ἀγαθὸν γάρ ἐστὶ.

REM.—Some inanimate objects are masculine, some feminine,
 and some neuter.

18.

Ῥάκινθος (ὁ), a hyacinth.
 Μυρσίνη (ἡ), a myrtle, (μυρσίνη).
 Ῥόδον (τὸ), a rose.

REM.—The article indicates the genders of the nouns.

A graceful hyacinth. A handsome myrtle. A pretty rose. My bad knife. Your elegant house. A good and useful table. The house is handsome and useful. My graceful hyacinth. Your beautiful rose. O myrtle! thou art pretty.

19.

Ἄρτος (ὁ), bread.
 Οἶνος (ὁ), wine.
 Ὑδωρ (τὸ), water.

Ἄρτος ἀγαθός. Οἶνος καλός. Ὑδωρ χρηστόν. Εἰ πατήρ μου. Ἔστι μήτηρ μου ἀγαθή. Ἔστι ἀδελφή μου καλή. Ἔστι πλούσιος. Ἔστι πλουσία; Τὸ ὕδωρ καλόν ἐστι. Ὁραὸς οἶνος ἀγαθός ἐστι. Ὁ ῥόδον καλόν! Ὁ ἀδελφή! εἰ πλουσία καὶ γενναία.

REM.—Ἔστι when it begins a sentence, or when used independently, takes the accent on the first syllable.

20.

Ἴππος (ὁ), a horse.
 Εὐωχία (ἡ), a repast, a feast.
 Χωρίον (τὸ), a field, farm, land.

A sagacious horse. A generous repast. A useful farm. Ripe wine. Bread and water. My beautiful horse. Your horse is handsome. My rich and generous brother. My poor and industrious sister. Your land is good, but it is uncultivated. If you are poor, your father is rich. The bread is bad, but the wine is good.

21.

Παῖς (ὁ or ἡ), a boy, a girl, a child, a son.

Ἀνὴρ, a man.

Γυνή, a woman, a lady, a wife.

Ὁ παῖς ἀγαθός. Παῖς ἀγαθή. Ἀνὴρ ἐργαστικός.
Γυνή ματαία. Ὁ ἀνὴρ δίκαιος καὶ γενναῖός ἐστι. Ἡ γυνή
καλὴ ἐστὶ καὶ χαρίεσσα. Ὁ παῖς κακός ἐστιν, ἀργός
γάρ ἐστι. Ἡ παῖς καλὴ ἐστὶν, ἀγαθὴ γάρ ἐστι. Τὸ
χωρεῖον κακόν ἐστιν, ἀργὸν γάρ ἐστι. Ὁ ἵππος σου καλός
ἐστὶ καὶ χρηστός. ὦ γυνή! ἀργή εἰ καὶ ματαία.

22.

Σίδηρος (ὁ), a sword.

Φωνή (ἡ), a voice.

Ἔργον (τό), an act, deed, work.

A handsome sword. A good voice. A generous
deed. The sword and the knife. The man and the
woman. The man is honest and diligent. The woman
is vain and indolent. The boy is clever, but lazy. The
girl is handsome, but frivolous. A vicious boy and a
lazy girl. The man is good, for he is just. The woman
is handsome, for she is good. O woman! thou art
beautiful.

23.

Καινός, ἡ, όν, new, fresh.

Δεῖλος, ἡ, όν, timid.

Νέος, νέα, νέον, young.

Φωνὴ δειλὴ. Νέα παῖς. Καινὸς οἶνος. Ὁ παῖς νέος
ἐστὶ. Ὁ σίδηρός μου ἀγαθός. Ὁ παῖς νέος σοφός ἐστι.
Ἡ παῖς νέα, δειλὴ ἐστὶ. Ὁ ἵππος μου νέος ἐστὶ. Ἡ νέα
γυνὴ χαρίεσσα ἐστὶ. Ἡ φωνὴ σου κακὴ ἐστὶ. Πιότηρ
μου, εἰ δίκαιος καὶ γενναῖος. Τὸ ὕδωρ ἀγαθόν ἐστι, καινόν

γὰρ ἔστιν. Ὁ ἀδελφὸς ἐργαστικὸς καὶ ἡ ἀδελφὴ καλὴ.
 Ἦ γυνή! Ἔ δειλὴ. Ἦ ἀδελφὴ! νέαι εἰ.

REM.—The euphonic letter *ν* is sometimes added to a word at the end of a sentence. (See Rem. Ex. 15.)

24.

Δεινός, ἡ όν, terrible, ferocious.

Διςχρός, δ, όν, shameful, disgraceful, infamous, vile.

Δόγιος, ια, ον, eloquent.

A terrible sword. A shameful deed. An eloquent man. The repast is disgraceful. The bread is shameful. The wine was infamous. A horse if sagacious is useful, but a horse if ferocious is bad. The book is bad, but it is eloquent. The girl is pretty, but she is timid. An upright, generous, and eloquent man. An elegant, handsome, and amiable woman. A young, beautiful, and clever girl. O voice! thou art terrible.

REM.—The doubtful vowel *α*, when final in the feminine of adjectives, is generally long; this causes the accent of the masculine to be thrown a syllable forward, thus λόγιος, *fem.* λογιά, the changes of the accent being regulated by the quantity of the final syllable. Under such circumstances a circumflex becomes an acute, as ὥραιος, *fem.* ὥραια. (See Appendix.)

25.

Αὐτοῦ (of the same), his.

Ἦν, was, he was, she was, it was, there was.

Ού, ούκ, ούχ, no, not.

Ὁ ἀδελφὸς αὐτοῦ. Ἡ ἀδελφὴ αὐτοῦ. Τὸ βιβλίον αὐτοῦ. Ἡ εὐωχία ἦν ἀγαθὴ. Ὁ ἄρτος ἦν ἀγαθός. Τὸ ὕδωρ ἦν ἀγαθόν. Ἦν ἐργαστικός. Ἦν ἐργαστικὴ. Ἦν ἐργαστικόν. Ὁ σίδηρος ἦν κακός. Διςχρός ἦν τὸ ἔργον. Δείλη ἦν ἡ γυνή. Ἀργὸν ἦν τὸ χωρίον. Καλὸς ἦν ὁ ἀκίνητος. Δόγιος ἦν ὁ ἀνὴρ. Ὁ οἶνος ἦν καινός. Τὸ

χωρίον ἦν κακόν, ἀργὸν γὰρ ἦν. Ὁ ἄρτος ἀγαθὸς ἦν, καρινὸς γὰρ ἦν. Οὐ σοφός. Οὐκ ἐργαστικός. Οὐχ ὠραῖον.

REM.—Οὐκ is used before a vowel with a smooth aspirate, οὐχ before a vowel with a rough aspirate, and οὐ before a consonant.

26.

Κόραξ (ὁ), a crow.
Κολοιός (ὁ), a jackdaw.
Ὅρνις (ὁ or ἡ), a bird.

No table. No wine. No water. Not good. Not bad. Not idle. He was poor. She was rich. It was difficult. Was he clever? Was she idle? Was it pretty? A young crow. A timid bird. An eloquent jackdaw. The crow was lazy. The jackdaw was active. The rose was beautiful. The book was difficult. The boy was vain. The girl was pretty. The water was bad. The bread was new. His horse was useful. His brother is clever and diligent. His father is just and generous. His mother is kind and good.

27.

Μέγας, μεγάλη (ἄλη), μέγα, great, large, grand.
Μέλας, μέλαινα, μέλαν, black, dark.
Πολύς, πολλή, πολύ, much.

Πολὺς ἄρτος. Γυνὴ μέλαινα. Ἔργον μέγα. Ὁ κόραξ μέλας ἐστίν. Ὁ ἀνὴρ λόγιός ἐστι. Δείκος οὐκ εἶ. Πτωχὸς οὐκ εἶ. Πλούσιος οὐκ εἶ. Ἡ μυρσίνη καλὴ οὐκ ἦν. Ὁ ἄρτος κακὸς οὐκ ἦν. Ὁ οἶνος ὠραῖος οὐκ ἦν. Ὁ κόραξ νέος οὐκ ἦν. Ὁ κολοιδὲς λόγιος οὐκ ἦν. Ἦν ἡ γυνὴ καλή; Ἦν ὁ ἀνὴρ γενναῖος; Ἦν τὸ χωρίον ἀργόν; Ἦν τὸ ὄψωρον οὐκ ἐστίν; Ἦν ὁ ἄρτος οὐκ ἐστίν;

REM.—Ἔστι, when immediately preceded by οὐκ, takes the accent on the first syllable. (See Rem. Ex. 19.)

28.

Μακρός, ἄ, ὄν, long.

Ἄκρος, α, ον, high.

Τροχᾶλός, ἦ, ὄν, round.

A high house. A long knife. A round table. The large myrtle. The black wine. The field is long. The house is large and high. My round table. Thou art wise, vain thou art not. You are not pretty. His brother was not poor. His sister was not rich. The man was not honest. My mother was not indulgent. The book was not difficult. The house was not high. The sword was not long. The horse is not black. He is not vicious. She is not handsome. It is not large. Is it fresh? There is no wine. Is there no knife?

29.

Τίς; (*masc. and fem.*), who? which?

Τί; (*neut.*), what? which?

Ὅλος, οἶα, ὅλον, what a! what a lovely! what a magnificent!

Τίς εἶ; Τί εἰ; Τίς ἔστι; Τί ἔστι; Τίς ἦν; Τί ἦν; Τίς ἐστι μέγας; Τί ἐστι μακρόν; Τίς ἐστι ὁ ἀνὴρ; Τί ἐστι ἡ γυνή; Τίς λόγιός ἐστι; Τί ἄκρον ἐστί; Τίς αἰσχυρός ἐστι; Τί τροχᾶλόν ἐστι; Τίς ἦν ἡ γυνή; Τί ἦν μέλαν; Τίς ἦν ἀργός; Τί ἦν ἀργόν; Τίς ἦν ὁ πατήρ αὐτοῦ; Τί ἦν ὁ ἀδελφὸς αὐτοῦ; Ὡ οἶος κόραξ! Ὡ οἶα γυνή! Ὡ οἶον ῥόδον!

REM.—Τίς and τί used interrogatively retain the acute accent before another word, but under other circumstances these particles are enclitics. (See Rem. Ex. 5.)

30.

Λέων (ὁ), a lion.

Λάινα (ἡ), a lioness.

Ἐλέφας (ὁ), an elephant.

A large elephant. A terrible lioness. A generous lion. Who is rich? What is bad? Who is pretty?

What is handsome? Who is amiable? What is ripe? Who is clever? What is a jackdaw? What is the man? Who was active? What was ferocious? Who was handsome? Who was poor? Who was vile and ferocious? Who was rich and wise? Who was just and generous? What was difficult? What was good and new? What art thou? Who was he? What was he? Which is it? Who is she?

31.

Ἀλέξανδρος (ὁ), Alexander.

Πλάτων (ὁ), Plato.

Αἰσχύλος (ὁ), Æschylus.

Σεμίραμις (ἡ), Semiramis.

Δεινὴ ἦν ἡ λέαινα. Γενναῖος ἦν ὁ λέων. Μέγας ἦν ὁ ἐλέφας. Μάταιος ἦν ὁ κολοῖος. Ἀγαθός ἐστι καινὸς ἄρτος. Καλός ἐστι ἵππος μέλας. Κόραξ ὄρνις σοφὸς οὐκ ἐστὶ. Βιβλίον μογοερὸν χρηστὸν οὐκ ἐστὶ. Εἰ οἶνος καινός ἐστιν, ἀγαθός οὐκ ἐστὶ. Εἰ ἵππος δειλός ἐστὶ, κακός ἐστὶ. Εἰ χωρεῖον ἀργὸν ἐστὶ, καλὸν οὐκ ἐστὶ. Τίς ἦν Σεμίραμις; Τίς ἦν Αἰσχύλος; Πλάτων εἶ; Μέγας ἦν ὁ Ἀλέξανδρος.

REM.—The article is sometimes used as a mark of distinction with proper names.

32.

Νίκη (ἡ), a victory

Ὀρμή (ἡ), an enterprise.

Ὅπλον (τό), a weapon.

Χρῶμα (τό), a colour.

The weapon was terrible. The colour was black. The victory was great. The enterprise was difficult. The horse was not sagacious. The lioness was not ferocious. The crow was not timid. The elephant was not young. The jackdaw was not black. The bread was not good. The water was not fresh. The wine was not bad. The table was not round. Thou art not

Plato. Art thou Æschylus? Alexander was wise and generous. Semiramis was just and good. O, what a lovely colour! O, what a magnificent weapon!

33.

Βασιλεύς (ὁ), a king.
 Βασίλισσα (ἡ), a queen.
 Φιλόσοφος (ὁ), a philosopher.
 Ποιητής (ὁ), a poet.

Ἀλέξανδρος ὁ βασιλεύς. Σεμίραμις ἡ βασίλισσα. Πλάτων ὁ φιλόσοφος. Αἰσχύλος ὁ ποιητής. Βασίλισσα νέα καὶ καλή. Ἡ βασίλισσα γενναία καὶ χαρίεσσα. Ἡ βασίλισσα σοφὴ ἐστὶ καὶ δικαία. Εἰ βασίλισσα δειλὴ ἐστὶ, χρηστὴ οὐκ ἐστὶ. Βασιλεὺς δειλός. Ὁ βασιλεὺς αἰσχυρὸς. Μάταιος ἦν ὁ βασιλεὺς. Εἰ πτωχὸς ὁ βασιλεὺς ἐστὶ, χρηστὸς οὐκ ἐστὶ. Φιλόσοφος εἴ. Ποιητὴς ἐστὶ. Ὁ ἀδελφὸς μου φιλόσοφος οὐκ ἐστὶ. Σοφὸς ἦν Πλάτων. Δεινὸς ἦν Ἀλέξανδρος ὁ βασιλεὺς. Ἀγγιὸς ἦν Αἰσχύλος ὁ ποιητής. Μεγάλῃ ἦν Σεμίραμις ἡ βασίλισσα. Ὡ βαίλισσα! εἴ γενναία καὶ ἀγαθή.

REM.—The noun naming the rank or quality of any person is placed last, with the article before it.

34.

Ὅμηρος (ὁ), Homer.
 Κροῖσος (ὁ), Croesus.
 Σωκράτης (ἄτης) (ὁ), Socrates.
 Κλεόπατρα (ἡ), Cleopatra.

King Croesus. The poet Homer. The philosopher Socrates. Queen Cleopatra. A great king. A good queen. A poor poet. A rich philosopher. The king your father. My brother the poet. Your sister the queen. Art thou Croesus? Is she Cleopatra? What was he? Homer was a great poet. Croesus was a rich king. Cleopatra was not an amiable woman. Socrates was a poor, but an honest man. Alexander was a great and a good king.

Semiramis was a wise and a just queen. If Plato was eloquent, Socrates was upright. O Cleopatra! thou art vain.

35.

Ἡδύς, εἶα, ύ, pleasant, delightful, charming.

Γλυκύς, εἶα, ύ, sweet, agreeable, delicious.

Ὀξύς, εἶα, ύ, sharp, quick, rapid, swift.

Βαθύς, εἶα, ύ, deep.

Ὀξύς ὄρνις. Μυρσίνη γλυκεῖα. Ὑδωρ βαθύ. Βαθύ ἐστὶ τὸ ὕδωρ. Τὸ χρώμα ἡδύ ἐστι. Τί χρώμα ἡδύ ἐστι; Τὸ ὀπλον ὀξύ ἐστι. Τί ὀπλον ὀξύ ἐστι; Ἡ ὀρμη εὐκ ἦν ἡδεῖα. Ὁ ἵππος ὀξύς οὐκ ἦν. Τὸ χωρίον αὐτοῦ ἡδύ ἐστι. Ἡ φωνὴ αὐτοῦ γλυκεῖα ἐστὶ. Ἡ εὐωχία ἦν ἡδεῖα. Ὁ ἄρτος ἦν ἡδύς καὶ ἀγαθός. Πιοιητὴς ἡδύς ἦν ὁ Αἰσχύλος. Γλυκύς ἦν ὁ ἄρτος, καὶνός γάρ ἦν. Ἡδύς ἦν ὁ οἶνος, ὠραῖος γάρ ἦν. Γλυκὺ ἦν τὸ ὕδωρ, ἀγαθὸν γάρ ἦν. Τὸ φάσγανον μου χρηστόν ἐστιν, ὀξύ γάρ ἐστι. Ὡ εἰα φωνή! Χρώμα χρηστόν ἐστὶν ὁ μέλας.

REM.—The article is used in Greek with names of virtues, vices, colours, and some nouns, taken in a general sense, as τὸ πῦρ, *fire*, τὸ ὕδωρ, *water*. Also with names of countries, as ἡ Ἀσία, *Asia*.

36.

Μῆλον (τὸ), an apple.

Βότρυς, (ὁ), a grape, a bunch of grapes.

Ἀνιμώνη (ἡ), a wind-flower, anemone.

Ἀνθος (τὸ), a flower.

A delightful enterprise. A pleasant and agreeable colour. The rose is sweet. The apple is pretty. The anemone is a charming flower. The bunch of grapes is handsome. The flower is beautiful. The apple was sweet, for it was ripe. The bunch of grapes was delicious, for it was fresh. The hyacinth is charming, for the colour is beautiful. An elegant anemone, and a delicious rose. A graceful hyacinth, and a handsome myrtle. O flower! thou art beautiful. O, what a magnificent anemone!

37.

Εὐτολμος (ὁ, ἡ), *neut. on*, bold, daring, fearless.

Ἐλεήμων (ὁ, ἡ), *neut. on*, merciful, compassionate.

Ἀκανθώδης (ὁ, ἡ), *neut. ὠδες*, thorny, covered with thorns.

Ἀηδής (ὁ, ἡ), *neut. ἐς*, disagreeable, unpleasant, harsh.

Μήτηρ ἐλεήμων. Πατήρ ἐλεήμων. Χωρίον ἀκανθῶδες.
 Ὁ παῖς εὐτολμος. Ἡ παῖς εὐτολμος. Ὁ βότρυς ἀηδής ἐστι.
 Ὁ οἶνος ἀηδής ἐστι. Τὸ ὕδωρ ἀηδής ἐστι. Ἡ ὄρμη ἀηδής ἦν.
 Τὸ ἔργον ἀηδής ἦν. Εἰ χωρίον ἀκανθῶδες ἐστι, χρηστὸν οὐκ
 ἐστι. Ἀλέξανδρος ὁ βασιλεὺς ἦν εὐτολμος. Κλεόπατρα ἡ
 βασίλισσα ἦν ἐλεήμων. Ὁ κολοῖς ὄρνις ἀηδής ἐστι. Ὁ
 μίλας χρώμα ἀηδής ἐστι. Ἡ ἀνεμῶνη ἄνθος γλυκύ ἐστιν.
 Ἡ φωνὴ αὐτοῦ ἀηδής ἦν. Αἰσχύλος ἦν ποιητὴς εὐτολμος.
 Ἀηδής ἦν ὁ ἄρτος.

REM.—Adjectives generally have three terminations, but some have two only, one for the masculine and feminine, and another for the neuter. These usually end in *ος* or *ων*, and have *ον* for the neuter, or in *ης* with *ες* for the neuter.

38.

Τίμιος, *ία, on*, honourable, estimable, commendable.

Αὔστηρός, *ον*, haughty, repulsive, severe.

Δυστυχής, *ἐς*, miserable, wretched, indigent.

Εὐσεβής, *ἐς*, pious.

A repulsive voice. A field covered with thorns. The king is haughty. My father is a brave man. My mother is a fearless woman. My brother is a bold boy. My sister is a daring girl. Your father is severe, but just. The enterprise was shameful. The deed was disgraceful. My poor and wretched brother. Art thou pious? If thou art pious, thou art estimable. Your horse is miserable and vile. Your house is poor and wretched. My mother is amiable, for she is pious. Socrates was a pious philosopher. You are commendable, for you are industrious. Cræsus was haughty, for he was rich. The book is estimable, for it is good. The queen is estimable, for she is merciful. Alexander was commendable, for he was a just and brave king.

39.

Εἰμί (enclitic), I am.

Εἰ καί, even if, though.

Πᾶς πᾶσα, πᾶν, each, every, all.

Οὗτος, αὕτη, τοῦτο, this.

Ἰάκινθος οὗτος. Μυρσίνη αὕτη. Ῥόδον τοῦτο. Ὁ ἵππος οὗτος μέλας ἐστί. Ἡ νίκη αὕτη μεγάλη ἐστί. Τὸ ἄνθος τοῦτο καλὸν ἐστί. Δυστυχῆς εἰμι. Κροῦτός εἰμι; Ἐλεῆμων εἰμι καὶ δαίλος. Ποιητὴς οὐκ εἰμί. Τίς εἰμι; Αὐστηρὸς εἰμι; Τίς οὗτός ἐστιν; Φιλόσοφος αὐστηρὸς ἦν ὁ Πλάτων. Ὁ λέων θηρίον ἐλεῆμον καὶ γενναῖον ἐστί. Πᾶν ὕδωρ οὐ βαθύ ἐστί. Πᾶς βασιλεὺς οὐ μετρίος ἐστί. Πᾶσα βασίλισσα οὐκ ἐλεῆμων ἐστί. Πᾶν βιβλίον οὐ μογερόν ἐστί. Τὸ φάσγανον καλὸν ἐστί, εἰ καὶ ὀξύ. Ὁ ἀνὴρ γενναῖός ἐστιν, εἰ καὶ πτωχός. Τὸ χωρίον ἀγαθόν ἐστιν, εἰ καὶ ἀκανθώδες. Ὁ βότρυς γλυκύς ἐστιν, εἰ καὶ ὠραῖος οὐκ ἔστι.

REM.—Εἰμί being an enclitic of two syllables, the accent is subject to the same variations as that of ἐστί, but εἰμί does not take the accent on the first syllable. (See Rem. Ex. 27.)

40.

Ἀνθρωπος (ὁ, ἡ), a human being, a man, a woman.

Σῶον (τό), a living creature, an animal, a beast.

Θηρίον (τό), a wild-beast, an animal, a brute.

Θνητός, ἡ, ὄν, mortal, perishable.

This house, this table, and this knife. This bunch of grapes is delicious. This anemone is charming. This rose is beautiful. What is this? Man is mortal. What am I? I am wretched and vile. Am I vain? I am not ferocious. If I am not rich, thou art not handsome. I am no philosopher. Every living creature is mortal. The lion is a generous brute. The horse is a sagacious beast. Every crow is black. All wine is not sweet. Every victory is not grand. The man is not vile, even if wretched. The boy is vain, though clever. This wine is good, though new.

41.

Σθένος (τό), strength.

Σθενᾶρός, ἄ, ὄν, strong, robust, vigorous.

Ἀσθένεια (ῆ), weakness, infirmity, illness.

Ἀσθενής, ἐς, weak, feeble, infirm.

Ὁ παῖς σθενάρως. Ἡ παῖς ἀσθενής. Ὁ λέων, θηρίον σθεναρὸν καὶ γενναῖον. Τὸ ζῶον τοῦτο ἀσθενές ἐστι. Πᾶν θηρίον οὐ σθεναρὸν ἐστι. Πᾶς φίλσοφος οὐκ εὐσεβής ἐστι. Πᾶς ὄρνις οὐ μέλας ἐστί. Πᾶσα φωνή οὐχ ἡδεῖα ἐστι. Ἡ ἀσθένεια αὐτοῦ μεγάλη ἐστί. Ὁ παῖς σοφός ἐστιν, εἰ καὶ νέος. Ὁ ἄρτος κακός ἐστιν, εἰ καὶ καινός. Τὸ σθένος αὐτοῦ οὐ μέγα ἐστί. Ἡ Σεμίραμις ἦν γυνὴ σθενερά. Ἡ Κλεόπατρα ἦν γυνὴ ἀσθενής. Ἡ βασίλισσα δυστυχής ἦν, ἀσθενής γὰρ ἦν. Ὁ βασιλεὺς εὐτολμος ἦν, σθεναρὸς γὰρ ἦν. Ἡ ἀσθένεια σου τὸ σθένος μου ἐστι.

REM.—When two or more enclitics come together, they throw back their accents upon each other.

42.

Πινάκιον (τό), a tablet.

Μέρος (τό), a part, a portion.

Περίοδος, (ὁ), a circuit, a globe,
a map.

Ποταμός (ὁ), a river.

Πάρδαλις (ῆ), a panther, a leopard.

Καρπός (ὁ), fruit, a result.

A good portion. A bad part. A large tablet. A useful map. Man is compassionate. Illness is not pleasant. This river is deep. This man is infirm. This apple is ripe and sweet. Your brother is not robust. My sister is feeble. Your horse is weak. Work and strength. Poor and wretched man! The panther is a ferocious animal. The grape is a delicious fruit. A feeble man is timid. A vigorous man is bold. Every enterprise is not commendable. Every knife is not sharp. Man is mortal, even if rich and great. The water is not sweet, even if it is fresh. The weapon is good, for it is sharp. The elephant is useful, for he is strong and sagacious. O, what a magnificent brute!

43.

Εὐδαίμων, ον, happy, fortunate.	Ὑπερήφανος, ον, proud.
Ἐνδοξος, ον, glorious, renowned.	Ἀτιθάσσευτος, ον, implacable.
Ἀλκιμος, ον, powerful.	Ἀφθονος, ον, abundant.

Ἄνθρωπος εὐδαίμων. Γυνή εὐδαίμων. Ζῶον εὐδαίμων. Ὁ οἶνος ἀφθονός ἐστι. Ἡ εὐωχία ἀφθονός ἐστι. Τὸ ὕδωρ ἀφθονόν ἐστι. Ὑπερήφανος εἶ. Εἰ ὑπερήφανος εἶ, ἀτιθάσσευτος εἶ. Εὐδαίμων εἶ; Ὁ καρπὸς ἦν ἔνδοξος. Τὸ ἔργον ἦν ἔνδοξον. Ἐνδοξὸς ἦν ἡ νίκη. Ὁ Ὀμηρος ἦν ποιητὴς ἔνδοξος. Ὁ Σωκράτης ἦν φιλόσοφος ἔνδοξος. Ὁ Λέων θηρίον ἀλκιμὸν ἐστὶ. Ἡ πάρδαλις, θηρίον ἀλκιμον καὶ δεινόν. Ὁ ἐλέφας, ζῶον ἀλκιμον καὶ χρηστόν. Ἡ Κλεόπατρα, βασίλισσα ὑπερήφανος καὶ ἀτιθάσσευτος. Ὁ Ἀλέξανδρος, βασιλεὺς ὑπερήφανος καὶ ἀτιθάσσευτος. Πᾶς ἄνθρωπος οὐκ εὐδαίμων ἐστίν, εἰ καὶ πλούσιος καὶ μέγας. Ὁ ἀδελφὸς αὐτοῦ εὐδαίμων ἐστὶ, μέγας γὰρ ἐστὶ καὶ ἀλκιμος. Εὐδαίμων εἶμι, εἰ καὶ πτωχὸς καὶ δυστυχής.

44.

Φρόνιμος, ον, prudent.	Ἀφᾶνής, ἐς, obscure.
Ἀφρων, ον, imprudent.	Εὐρύς, εἶα, ὅ, broad, vast.
Εὐγενής, ἐς, noble, illustrious.	Δριμύς, εἶα, ὅ, fierce.

A fierce man. A fierce woman. A fierce animal. The river is broad. The enterprise is vast. The field is vast. The river is broad and deep. Every map is useful. All fruit is pleasant. Every tablet is not round. This man is fierce and implacable. Your father was not an obscure man. The deed was obscure. Every river is not broad. All water is not sweet. You are poor and industrious. I am poor and indigent. My mother was an obscure, but an intelligent woman. My father was a noble and honourable man. Æschylus was an obscure poet. Cræsus was a rich, but not a wise king. The lioness is a fierce and powerful animal. The panther is a fierce and terrible brute. The rose is a sweet and beautiful flower. Alex-

ander was a great and noble king. Semiramis was a brave and estimable queen. Socrates was a prudent man and a pious philosopher. Cleopatra was a beautiful woman, but an imprudent queen.

45.

Ζωγράφος (ἄφρος) (ὁ), a painter.
Στρατηγός (ὁ), a general.
Ῥήτωρ (ὁ), an orator.

Προφήτης (ὁ), a prophet.
Ἄναξ (ὁ), a prince.
Εἶναι, to be.

Ἡ βασιλίσσα καὶ ὁ ἄναξ. Ὁ ζωγράφος καὶ ὁ ποιητής.
Ὁ ποταμὸς οὐκ εὐρύς ἐστι. Ὁ καρπὸς οὗτος γλυκὺς καὶ
ἡδύς ἐστι. Ὁ περίοδος οὗτος ἀγαθός ἐστι. Τὸ πινάκιον
τοῦτο χρηστόν ἐστι. Ἡ ὁρμή αὕτη φρόνιμός ἐστι. Ὁ ἄναξ
ἀνὴρ φρόνιμός ἐστι. Προφήτης εὐσεβής καὶ σοφός. Στρα-
τηγός εὐτολμος καὶ ἐλεήμων. Ζωγράφος εὐγενής καὶ
μέγας. Ῥήτωρ λόγιος καὶ σθεναρός. Ἀγαθός ἐστι,
ἐργαστικὸς εἶναι. Σοφός ἐστι, φρόνιμος εἶναι. Καλός ἐστι,
ἐλεήμων εἶναι. Ὁ προφήτης εἰμί. Ῥήτωρ οὐκ εἰμί. Ὁ
ἀδελφὸς αὐτοῦ στρατηγός ἐστι. Τίς εἶ; Ζωγράφος εἶ;
Πᾶν ζῶον θνητόν ἐστι. Πᾶς ἄναξ οὐκ εὐδαίμων ἐστί.
Πᾶσα εὐωχία οὐκ ἀφθονός ἐστι. Ὁ λέων θηρίον δριμὺ καὶ
δεινόν ἐστι. Ὁ ἴππος ζῶον χρηστὸν καὶ καλόν ἐστι. Ὡ
οἶον ζῶον!

46.

Ἀσσύριος (ὁ), an Assyrian (*masc.*)
Ἀσσυρία (ἡ), an Assyrian (*fem.*)
Αἰγύπτιος (ὁ), Egyptian, an
Egyptian (*masc.*)

Αἰγυπτία (ἡ), an Egyptian (*fem.*)
Μακεδών (ὁ), Macedonian, a Ma-
cedonian (*masc.*)
Ταμίης (ὁ), a dictator.

The Macedonian prophet. The Assyrian poet. The
Egyptian dictator. Every fierce animal. Every animal
is not fierce. This animal is not fierce. Every prince.
Every fortunate prince. Every prince is not fortunate.
Is this prince happy? Alexander was a Macedonian.
Semiramis was an Assyrian. Cleopatra was an Egyptian.
To be poor is unpleasant. It is agreeable to be rich.

To be generous is amiable. The lioness is ferocious. The ferocious lioness. The lioness is a ferocious wild beast. The lion is a powerful, but a generous brute. A fierce panther is a terrible animal. Semiramis the Assyrian, was a brave woman and a noble queen. Cleopatra the Egyptian, was not a fortunate queen.

47.

Ἀπελλῆς (ὁ), Apelles.
Δημοσθένης (ὁ), Demosthenes.
Ἰσαΐας (ὁ), Isaiah.

Γάγγης (ὁ), the Ganges.
Νεῖλος (ὁ), the Nile.
Ἑβρος (ὁ), the Hebrus.

Ἀπελλῆς ὁ ζωγράφος. Ἰσαΐας ὁ προφήτης. Δημοσθένης ὁ ῥήτωρ. Ὁ Νεῖλος ποταμὸς Αἰγυπτίος ἐστὶ. Ὁ Ἑβρος ποταμὸς ὁξὺς ἐστὶ. Ἐνδοξὸς ἐστὶ. Εὐγενὴς εἶ. Ἀφρων εἰμί. Ἄνθρωπος πτωχὸς δυστυχὴς ἐστὶ. Βασιλεὺς ἀσθενὴς οὐκ εὐδαίμων ἐστὶ. Ζῶν ἀσθενὴς δυστυχὴς ἐστὶ. Γυνὴ ματαία οὐκ εὐδαίμων ἐστὶ. Πᾶς στρατηγὸς οὐ σοφὸς ἐστὶ. Πάρδαλις δριμυταία. Πᾶσα πάρδαλις δριμυταία ἐστὶ. Πᾶν ἔργον οὐκ ἐνδοξόν ἐστὶ. Πᾶς ζωγράφος οὐκ ἐργαστικός ἐστὶ. Ὁ προφήτης μάταιος. Ἡ δειλὴ Αἰγυπτία. Ἀπελλῆς ἦν ζωγράφος εὐγενὴς. Ἰσαΐας ἦν προφήτης μέγας. Δημοσθένης ἦν ῥήτωρ τίμιος, ἐργαστικός γὰρ ἦν.

48.

Ξεῦξις (ὁ), Xeuxis.
Κικέρων (ὁ), Cicero.
Περδίκκας (ὁ), Perdiccas.

Ἐπαμεινώνδας (ὁ), Epaminondas.
Ἰσοκράτης (ἄτης) (ὁ), Isocrates.
Σύλλας (ὁ), Sylla.

Isocrates the orator. General Epaminondas. Sylla the dictator. Perdiccas the Macedonian. Xeuxis was a renowned painter. Cicero was a great orator. The renowned poet Homer. Who is renowned? Who is a poet? Which is the orator? What is a dictator? Was the victory glorious? Was the deed honourable? Was the enterprise commendable? To be lazy is shameful.

My brother is infirm. Your father, the general, is not strong. The black horse is vigorous. This wine is black, but it is good. The apple is large, but it is ripe. The bread is new, but is infamous. The repast was abundant, but it was disagreeable. A prudent prince is an estimable man. A wise queen is an estimable woman. A proud man is not a good general. An imprudent king is not a happy man. Every man is not vile, though poor and indigent. If a man is infirm, he is miserable, even if rich and great.

49.

Πόλεμος (ὁ), war.
'Ησυχία (ἡ), peace.
Κρυμός (ὁ), cold.
Θέρμη (ἡ), heat.

Πονηρία (ἡ), evil.
'Αγαθόν (τό), good.
Πενία (ἡ), poverty.
Πλοῦτος (ὁ), wealth.

Δεινός ἐστιν ὁ πόλεμος. 'Ελεήμων ἐστὶν ἡ ἡσυχία. Τίμιόν ἐστι τὸ ἀγαθόν. 'Ατιθάσσευτός ἐστιν ἡ πονηρία. Ἠᾶς ἀνθρῶπος πλούσιος οὐκ ἄλκιμος ἐστὶ. Ἠᾶν ἄνθος οὐ καλόν ἐστι. Ἠᾶσα ὄρυς οὐ τίμια ἐστί. Ἠᾶσα βασίλισσα οὐ φρόνιμος ἐστὶ. 'Ο κρυμός ὄξυς ἐστὶ. 'Η θερμὴ δριμεῖα ἐστὶ. Πονηρία μεγάλη ἐστὶν ὁ πόλεμος. 'Ο παῖς εὐτολμος ἐστὶν, εἰ καὶ νέος. 'Η παῖς ἀργή ἐστὶν, εἰ καὶ σοφή. 'Ο κρυμός οὗτος ἀηδής ἐστὶ. 'Η θερμὴ αὕτη ἡδεῖα ἐστὶ. Εὐγενὴς πενία οὐκ αἰσχρά ἐστὶ. Γενναῖος πλοῦτος ἐλεήμων ἐστὶ. 'Ο πόλεμος τίμιός ἐστιν, εἰ δίκαιός ἐστι. 'Η ἡσυχία αἰσχρά ἐστὶν, εἰ ἄφρων ἐστὶ. 'Ο οἶκος μου χρηστός ἐστὶ, μέγας γὰρ ἐστὶν. 'Η τράπεζα αὕτη χαρίσασά ἐστι, τροχαλὴ γὰρ ἐστὶν. Τὸ βιβλίον τοῦτο χρηστόν ἐστι καὶ οὐ μογερόν. Τὸ χαρίον αὐτοῦ ἀγαθόν ἐστὶν, εἰ καὶ ἀκανθῶδες. Οὐκ ἀνὴρ γενναῖος ἦν Σύλλας ὁ ταμίης.

REM.—The words are arranged in the Greek sentence according to the order of their importance, the most emphatic word being generally placed first.

50.

Ἔαρ (τό), spring.	Σχολή (ή), idleness.
Χεῖμα (τό), winter.	Κάματος (ό), industry.
Ἀρετή (ή), virtue.	Σπήλαιον (τό), a cave.
Κόπος (ό), toil, labour.	Τόπος (ό), a place.

A vast cave. A place covered with thorns. Honourable toil. Noble virtue. Idleness is disgraceful. Industry is commendable. A wise king is just and prudent. Every man is estimable, if he is honest and diligent. A boy is vile, if he is idle and frivolous. A girl is not amiable, if she is vain and indolent. A man is not estimable, if he is proud and haughty. Alexander was a fortunate king, for he was great and powerful. Semiramis was a good queen, for she was fearless and merciful. The field, though vast, is not useful, for it is uncultivated. O spring! thou art charming. O winter! thou art severe. O what a magnificent cave!

51.

Ἀμείνων, ον, better, more amiable.	Ἡδίων, (ίων), ον, pleasanter, more delightful.
Κακίων (ίων), ον, worse, more wicked.	Καλλίων, (ίων), ον, handsomer, prettier, more beautiful.
Μείζων, ον, greater, larger.	ἤ (ήν before a vowel), than.

Τόπος ἀμείνων. Ὁρμή ἀμείνων. Ἔργον ἄμεινον. Ὁ οἶνος ἡδίων. Ἡ εὐτυχία ἡδίων. Τὸ ὕδωρ ἡδιον. Ὁ παῖς κακίων. Ἡ παῖς ἀμείνων. Τὸ ζῶον μεῖζον. Ὁ ἀνὴρ μεῖζων. Ἡ γυνή καλλίων. Ὁ Ξεῦξις ἦν ζωγράφος ἀφανής. Ὁ Αἰσχύλος ἦν ποιητής ἐνδοξος. Μέγας ἦν Ἰσαίας ὁ προφήτης. Σεμίραμις ἡ Ἀσσυρία ἦν βασίλισσα εὐγενής. Κλεόπατρα ἡ Αἰγυπτία ἦν βασίλισσα μετρία. Εὐσεβής ἦν Σωκράτης ὁ φιλόσοφος. Ὁ Επαμεινώνδας ἦν στρατηγὸς ἐλεήμων, καὶ ἀνὴρ δίκαιος. Ἀμείνων ἡ Σύλλας. Κακίων ἡ Κλεόπατρα. Μεῖζων ἦν Ἀλέξανδρος. Ἡδίων ἦν οἶνος. Ἦν εἶμι καλλίων.

52.

Ἀφρονέστερος, ἴσα, ον, more imprudent.	Εὐρύτερος, ἴσα, ον, broader, more vast.
Φρονιμώτερος, ἴσα, ον, more prudent.	Πλουσιώτερος, ἴσα, ον, richer.
Βαθύτερος, ἴσα, ον, deeper.	Σοφώτερος, ἴσα, ον, wiser, more intelligent.

REM. Some adjectives have irregular comparatives, as ἀγαθός, "good;" ἀμείνων, "better." Some form their comparative in ων, as κακός, "bad;" κακίων, "worse;" but generally, the comparative is formed by adding τερος to the root of the positive, as βαθύς, "deep;" βαθύτερος, "deeper;" ο being changed into ω when preceded by a short syllable, as σδός, σοφώτερος. Adjectives, however, in ων form the comparative by adding εστερος to the neuter, as ἀφρων, ἀφρονέστερος. (See Appendix.)

Better bread. A pleasanter repast. A prettier animal. A wiser boy. A more intelligent girl. A more sagacious animal. A richer king. A handsomer queen. A more prudent enterprise. A more imprudent act. A deeper and broader river. A vaster field. The more beautiful woman. He is a wicked boy. She is a worse girl. This is a prettier book. Richer than Croesus. Deeper than the Hebrus. Broader than the Nile. More imprudent than wise. More prudent than generous. Prettier than a rose. Wine is better than water.

53.

Ἀριστος, ἴσση, ον, best, most amiable, very good.	Μέγιστος, ἴσση, ον, largest, greatest.
Κάκιοςτος, ἴσση, ον, worst, most wicked, very bad.	Ἠδίστος, ἴσση, ον, pleasantest, most delightful, very charming.
Κάλλιστος, ἴσση, ον, prettiest, handsomest, very beautiful.	Ἐνδοξότατος, τάττη, ον, most glorious, very renowned.

Ὁ ἄριστος ἀγαθός. Ὁ ἄριστος ἀμείνων. Ὁ ἄριστος ἄριστος. Ἡ ὀρμη κακή. Ἡ ὀρμη κακίων. Ἡ ὀρμη κακίστη. Τὸ χεῶμα καλόν. Τὸ χεῶμα κάλλιον. Τὸ χεῶμα κάλλιστον. Ὁ ἀνὴρ μέγιστος. Ἡ γυνὴ μεγίστη. Τὸ ζῶον μέγιστον. Οἶνος ἡδίστος. Εὐωχία ἡδίστη. Ὑδωρ ἡδιστον. Ποιητὴς ἐνδοξότατος ἦν ὁ Ὅμηρος. Καρπὸς ἡδιστός ἐστιν

ὁ βέλτερος ὠρεῖλος. Φιλόσοφος ἐνδοξότατος ἦν ὁ Σωκράτης. Τὸ ὅπλιον ἀριστόν ἐστιν ὁ σίδηρος. Ὁ Δημοσθένης ἦν ῥήτωρ ἐνδοξότατος. Ὁ οἶνος ὁ ἡδιστός ἐστιν ὁ μέλας. Ζωγράφος ἐνδοξότατος ἦν ὁ Ἀπελλῆς.

54.

Σοφώτατος, τᾷτη, ον, wisest, most intelligent, very sagacious.	Εὐρύτατος, τᾷτη, ον, broadest, vastest, very broad.
Πλουσιώτατος, τᾷτη, ον, rich- est, very rich.	Βαθύτατος, τᾷτη, ον, deepest, very deep.
Φρονιμώτατος, τᾷτη, ον, most prudent, very prudent.	Ἀφρονέστατος, τᾷτη, ον, most imprudent, very imprudent.

REMARK. Some adjectives have irregular superlatives, as ἀγαθός, "good;" ἀριστος, "best;" some make the superlative in ἴστος, as κακός, "bad;" κάκιστος, "worst;" but generally, the superlative is formed by adding τᾶτος (but if in ὦν, ἰσᾶτος) to the root of the positive, as in the foregoing examples. (See Appendix.)

An intelligent boy. A most intelligent boy. A sagacious horse. A more sagacious horse. A most sagacious horse. A clever girl. A cleverer girl. A very clever girl. A rich man. The richest man. A prudent prince. A most prudent prince. A most imprudent king. A most imprudent queen. The broadest and deepest river. The largest farm. Cræsus was the richest king. Epaminondas was a most prudent general. Cleopatra was a most imprudent queen. I am rich. He is richer. Thou art richest.

55.

Ἀνὴρ ἐλεημονέστερος. Γυνὴ ἐλεημονεστέρα. Σῶν ἐλεημονέστερον. Ὁ σίδηρος ὀξύτερος. Ἡ φωνὴ ὀξύτερα. Τὸ φάσγανον ὀξύτερον. Πατὴρ δικαιοτέρος. Μήτηρ εὐσεβεστέρα. Βιβλίον τιμιώτερον. Κολοῖδς μελάντερος ἢ κόραξ. Ῥήτωρ λογιώτερος ἢ Ἰσοκράτης. Ἀνὴρ δυστυχέστερος ἢ εἰμι. Βασίλισσα μετρίωτέρα ἢ Κλεόπατρα. Ὑδωρ γλυκύτερον ἢ οἶνος. Γυνὴ εὐγενεστέρα ἢ Σεμίραμις. Ἀναξ πτωχότερος ἢ φιλόσοφος. Γυνὴ ἢ ἀνὴρ ἀσθενεστέρα ἢ ἰστί

καὶ δειλοντέρα. Λίαινα ἢ σάρδαλις ἀλκιμωτέρα ἐστὶ καὶ δεινοντέρα. Ἐργον εὐγενές ἢ νίκη μεγάλη ἐνδοξότερόν ἐστι. Καλλίων ἢ ὁ ὑάκινθος. Ἡδίων ἢ οἶνος. Ἀμείνων πτωχὸς εἶναι ἢν ἀφρονέων. Ἀμείνων στρατηγὸς ἀγαθὸς εἶναι, ἢ βασιλεὺς διλός.

56.

More delicious wine. A more agreeable repast. Sweeter water. Pleasanter fruit. A more delightful voice. A more charming colour. The handsome house. The prettier table. The more beautiful farm. A nobler man. A more illustrious lady. A more noble animal. Richer than a prince. Poorer than Homer. More compassionate than a woman. Sharper than a sword. Blacker than a crow. Apelles was a better painter than Xeuxis. Socrates was a more pious philosopher than Plato. Cræsus was richer than Alexander. Demosthenes was more eloquent than Cicero. An elephant is more powerful than a lion. An anemone is a prettier flower than a hyacinth. It is more prudent to be just than generous.

57.

Ἀνὴρ τίμιος. Ἀνὴρ τιμιώτερος. Ἀνὴρ τιμιώτατος. Γυνὴ χαρίσσα. Γυνὴ χαριστερά. Γυνὴ χαρισεύατα. Χωρίον ἀκανθώδες. Χωρίον ἀκανθώδεστερον. Χωρίον ἀκανθωδέστατον. Εὐσεβής εἰμι. Εὐσεβέστερος εἰ. Εὐσεβεστάτος ἐστί. Ὁ υἱὸς γλυκύτατος. Ἡ εὐωχία ἀφρονεύατα. Τὸ ὕδωρ ἀηδέστατον. Ἡ σχολὴ αἰσχίστη ἐστίν. Ὁ καρπὸς οὗτος ἀραιότατός ἐστιν. Ἡ θερμὴ αὕτη ἀηδέστατη ἐστίν. Τοῦτο τὸ φάσγανον ὀξύτερόν ἐστι. Χρῶμα μελάντατον καὶ ἀηδέστατον. Ἡβλεμος ἀφρονεύατος καὶ δυστυχέστατος. Φωνὴ ὀξύατα καὶ ἀηδέστατη. Τὸ ζῶον τοῦτο δειλότατόν ἐστιν. Ὁ Σωκράτης ἦν φιλόσοφος τιμιώτατος καὶ εὐσεβέστατος. Ὁ Κικέρων ἦν ῥήτωρ λογιώτατος. Ὁ Ἀλέξανδρος

ἦν βασιλεὺς ἰνδοξότατος καὶ ἐλεημονέστατος. Κλεοπάτρα ἡ Αἰγυπτία ἦν βασίλισσα ἀφρονεστάτη. Ὁ λέαινα θηρίον δεινότατόν ἐστιν. Ὁ Ἐπαμεινώνδας στρατηγὸς μετριώτατος ἦν καὶ δικαιοτάτος. Ὁ οἶνος ἀηδέστατός ἐστιν. Ὁ ἵππος ζῶον σοφώτατόν ἐστι καὶ εὐγενέστατον. Ἡ λέαινα θηρίον ἀλκιμώτατόν ἐστι καὶ δεινότατον. Καρπὸς γλυκύτατός ἐστι τὸ μῆλον ὠραῖον.

58.

A black horse. A blacker horse. The blackest horse. A timid girl. A more timid girl. A most timid girl. A shameful deed. A more shameful deed. A most disgraceful deed. A ripe apple. A riper apple. A very ripe apple. A very poor and most wretched man. A very poor and most indigent woman. A very timid and most miserable animal. An abundant repast. A more abundant repast. A most abundant repast. The hyacinth is a pleasant flower. The anemone is a more charming flower. The rose is the most delightful flower. The panther is a powerful and ferocious brute. The lioness is a more powerful and more ferocious brute. The lion is a most powerful, but not most ferocious brute. This fruit is most delicious. This repast is most agreeable. This water is most sweet. Industry is most commendable. Poverty is most disagreeable. Black is the harshest colour. War is a very great evil.

59.

THE ARTICLE.

Singular.

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>Nominative Case :</i>	ὁ,	ἡ,	τό, the.
<i>Genitive Case :</i>	τοῦ,	τῆς,	τοῦ, of the.
<i>Dative Case :</i>	τῷ,	τῇ,	τῷ, to the.
<i>Accusative Case :</i>	τόν,	τήν,	τό, the.

Dual.

Nom. & Acc. Cases : τῷ, τά, τῷ, the two, both the.

Gen. & Dat. Cases : τοῦ, ταῦ, τοῦ, of or to the two.

Plural.

Nominative Case : οἱ, αἱ, τά, the.

Genitive Case : τῶν, τῶν, τῶν, of the.

Dative Case : τοῖς, ταῖς, τοῖς, to the.

Accusative Case : τοὺς, τάς, τά, the.

REM.—(1) The article agrees with the noun in case as well as in number and gender, thus: ὁ οἶκος τοῦ Ἀλεξάνδρου, "the family of Alexander."

(2) The dual number is used in speaking of two persons or things, as τοῖν παιδοῖν, "to both the boys."

(3) The article is often used in Greek instead of a possessive pronoun, as ἡ μήτηρ, "his" or "her mother."

(4) Besides "to," the propositions "at," "in," "on," "by," "with," and "for," are expressed in Greek by the dative case, as τῷ ἀγγέλῳ, "by," "with," or "for the messenger."

60.

Ἀπελλῆς (ὁ), Apelles: *gen.*

Ἀπελλοῦ, of Apelles.

Εἰκὼν (ἡ), (*acc.* εἰκόνα, *dat.* εἰκόνι), a portrait, a picture, an image.

Ἀξία (ἡ), (*acc.* ἀξίαν), merit, merits.

Ἐφεσος (ὁ), (*dat.* Ἐφέσῳ), Ephesus.

Θεασάμενος, having inspected.

Γράμμα (τό), a painting: *gen.*

γράμματος, of a painting.

Γραφεῖς, εἶσα, ἐν (*acc. fem.*

γραφεῖσαν), painted.

Ἐαυτοῦ, of himself, his own.

Ἐπύνησε, he or she praised.

Ἐν, in, at.

ὑπό, by.

Κατά, according to.

Ὁ Σύλλας δεινότατος. Ἡ Σεμίραμις ἐνδοξοτάτη. Τὸ ἄρ ἡδιστον. Τίς ἦν Ἀλέξανδρος; Τίς ἦν Ἀπελλῆς; Ἀναξίμετριος καὶ δίκαιος ἦν ὁ Ἀλέξανδρος. Σωγράτος τιμιώτατος ἦν ὁ Ἀπελλῆς. Μήτηρ φρόνιμος εἶ καὶ εὐδαίμων. Ὁ παῖς οὗτος ἀδελφός μου ἐστίν. Ἡ παῖς αὕτη ἀδελφή μου ἐστίν. Καλὴ καὶ νέα. Ἀγαθὸς καὶ εὐτολμος. Βασίλισσα εἶ μετρία. Πτωχὸς εἰμι καὶ δυστυχής. Εἰ φρόνιμός εἰμι,

γενναῖος εἶ. Εὐρὺ ἦν τὸ σπήλαιον. Ἀλέξανδρος θεασάμενος τὴν ἐν Ἐφέσῳ εἰκόνα ἑαυτοῦ, τὴν ὑπὸ Ἀπελλοῦ γραφεῖσαν οὐκ ἐπῆνεσε κατὰ τὴν ἀξίαν τοῦ γράμματος.

REM.—(1) The preposition *ἐν* takes a dative case after it, as *ἐν Ἐφέσῳ*, "at Ephesus;" *ὑπὸ* takes a genitive, as *ὑπὸ Ἀπελλοῦ*, "by Apelles;" and *κατὰ* generally takes an accusative, as *κατὰ τὴν ἀξίαν*, "according to the merits."

(2) *Τὴν εἰκόνα τὴν ὑπὸ Ἀπελλοῦ γραφεῖσαν*, "the picture, *the* by Apelles painted," i. e. "the picture *that was* painted by Apelles." The article is often used in this way, instead of a relative with a form of the verb *to be*.

(3) *Οὐκ ἐπῆνεσε*, "he did not praise *it*." The particle *it*, when put accusatively, is commonly understood in Greek.

(4) *Ἀλέξανδρος θεασάμενος τὴν εἰκόνα*, "Alexander having inspected *the portrait*." Active verbs govern an accusative case.

61.

He is an Assyrian. She is an Egyptian. Thou art a prudent and pious father. Perdiccas, the Macedonian, was a brave man. A panther is more ferocious than a lion. The field is very broad. The act was most wicked. King Alexander was a very great general. Xeuxis was a very clever painter. The anemone is a very charming flower. The apple is a most delightful and very beautiful fruit. The merit of the painting. His own portrait. The picture at Ephesus. The portrait painted by Apelles. More pious than generous. More amiable than prudent. You are worse than your sister. Wiser than I am. Alexander praised the picture, but not according to the merits of the painting.

62.

<p>ἵππος (δ), a horse: <i>gen.</i> ἵππου, of a horse. βασιλεύς (δ), (<i>voc.</i> βασιλεῦ), a king. εἰσαχθεὶς εἶσα, ἐν (<i>gen.</i> εἰσαχθέντος), led in.</p>	<p>Χρεμιτῖσας ασα, αν (<i>gen.</i> χρεμιτσαντος) neighed. Ἀληθινός, ὃν (<i>acc. mas.</i> ἀληθινόν), real. Γραφικός, ὃν, skilled in painting. Ὅγε, ἤγε, τόγε, this, your.</p>
--	---

'Εκεῖνος, η, ο (acc. mas. εκείνον), that, that one.	Πρός, to, towards. 'Ως, as.
"Εοικε, has appeared, has shewn itself, seems.	Δέ, but.
Εἶπε (εἶπεν before a vowel), he said, she said, it said.	'Αλλά (ἀλλ' before a vowel), really, truly, but.
	Κατὰ πολὺ, by far, a great deal.

'Ισαίᾱς ἦν προφητῆς εὐσεβέστατος. Βασιλεὺς μέγας καὶ ἑνδοξότατος ἦν ὁ 'Αλέξανδρος. Βασίλισσα εὐτολμος καὶ ἑνδοξοτάτη ἦν ἡ Σεμίραμις. Νίκη ἑνδοξος ἀμείνων ἐστὶ ἦν ἡ ἡσυχία; Τὸ ζῶον τὸ σφώτατόν ἐστιν ὁ ἵππος. Τὸ ἄνθος τὸ κάλλιστόν ἐστι τὸ ῥόδον. Τὸ θηρίον τὸ δεινότατόν ἐστιν ἡ λαινα. Εἰσαχθέντος δὲ τοῦ ἵππου καὶ χρεμισίσαντος πρὸς τὸν ἵππον τὸν ἐν τῇ εἰκόνι, ὡς πρὸς ἀληθινὸν καὶ ἐκείνον, "ὦ βασιλεῦ, εἶπεν ὁ Ἀπελλῆς, ἀλλ' ὅγε ἵππος ἔοικε σοῦ γραφικώτερος εἶναι κατὰ πολὺ."

REM.—(1) Εἰσαχθέντος τοῦ ἵππου καὶ χρεμισίσαντος, literally, "of been led in, of the, of horse, and of neighed," i.e., "the horse *having been* led in, and *having* neighed." An English participle is sometimes rendered in Greek by putting the other words of the sentence in the genitive case. This construction is termed the *Genitive absolute*, and is equivalent to the adverbial ablative of the Latin language.

(2) Πρὸς τὸν ἵππον ἐν τῇ εἰκόνι, "towards the horse that was in the picture." The preposition πρὸς governs an accusative case.

(3) 'Ως πρὸς ἀληθινόν καὶ ἐκείνον, "as if that had been a real one."

(4) ὦ βασιλεῦ, "O king!" The vocative case is used after the interjection ὦ, and generally in all expressions implying an invocation.

(5) Σοῦ γραφικώτερος, "more skilled in painting *than you*." The particle ἢ, "than," may be dropped, and the noun or pronoun put in the genitive case.

The queen is a most amiable lady. The prince is a most prudent man. Socrates was a most estimable philosopher. Perdiccas was a brave general. The renowned poet Homer. The most glorious painter Apelles. The Nile is a very deep river. New wine is not very pleasant.

The leopard is not a very sagacious animal. I am a painter, but no poet. You are a generous man, but no philosopher. A real horse. The horse in the picture. The philosopher at Ephesus. The father of Apelles. His own mother. The horse having been led in, Semiramis praised it. Cleopatra did not praise her own portrait. Xeuxis was more skilled in painting than Apelles. Alexander was not more skilled in painting than a horse.

64.

THE NOUNS.—FIRST DECLENSION.

Feminines.

ἡμέρα,
a day.

τιμή,
an honour.

Masculines.

νεανίας,
a youth.

Ἀπελλής,
Apelles.

Singular.

<i>Nom.</i> ἡμέρ-α.	τιμ-ή.	νεανί-ας.	Ἀπελλ-ής.
<i>Voc.</i> ἡμέρ-α.	τιμ-ή.	νεανί-α.	Ἀπελλ-ά.
<i>Gen.</i> ἡμέρ-ας.	τιμ-ῆς.	νεανί-ου.	Ἀπελλ-οῦ.
<i>Dat.</i> ἡμέρ-α.	τιμ-ῇ.	νεανί-α.	Ἀπελλ-ῇ.
<i>Acc.</i> ἡμέρ-αν.	τιμ-ήν.	νεανί-αν.	Ἀπελλ-ήν.

Dual

<i>N.V.A.</i> ἡμέρ-α.	τιμ-ά.	νεανί-α.	Ἀπελλ-ά.
<i>G. D</i> ἡμέρ-αιν.	τιμ-αῖν.	νεανί-αιν.	Ἀπελλ-αῖν.

Plural.

<i>Nom.</i> ἡμέρ-αι.	τιμ-αί.	νεανί-αι.	Ἀπελλ-αί.
<i>Voc.</i> ἡμέρ-αι.	τιμ-αί.	νεανί-αι.	Ἀπελλ-αί.
<i>Gen.</i> ἡμέρ-ῶν.	τιμ-ῶν.	νεανί-ῶν.	Ἀπελλ-ῶν.
<i>Dat.</i> ἡμέρ-αις.	τιμ-αῖς.	νεανί-αις.	Ἀπελλ-αῖς.
<i>Acc.</i> ἡμέρ-ας.	τιμ-άς.	νεανί-ας.	Ἀπελλ-άς.

REM.—(1) To this declension belong feminine nouns in *a*, *gen. as*; *η*, *gen. ης*; and masculine nouns in *as* or *ης*, *gen. ου*.

(2) It will be observed that all the models have the terminations alike in the dual and plural, but that in the singular those in *as*

have the vocative in *α* and the dative in *φ*. Some nouns in *α* have the genitive in *ης*, the voc. in *α*, the dat. in *φ*, and the acc. in *αν*; this occurs when *α* is preceded by *ς* or by a double consonant, as *μοῦσα*, "a song," *voc. μοῦσα, gen. μουσῆς, dat. μουσῇ, acc. μουσαν*. So *τράπεζα*, *gen. τραπέζης*, "a table." (See Appendix.)

(3) The *gen. plu.* of this declension is usually circumflexed on the last syllable, and an acute accent on the last syllable of the *nom.* is changed to a circumflex in the *gen.* and *dat.* of all the numbers. (See Rem. Ex. 24.)

65.

Εὐνή, ἥς (ῆ), a bed, a couch, a lair.	ἔιχε (εἶχεν before a vowel), had, he, she, or it had.
Λάινα, λαίνης (ῆ), a lioness.	Προῆλθε, he or she came out.
Περδίκας, οὐ (ὀ), Perdiccas.	Κατέλαβε, he, she, or it caught, captured.
Ἀλέξανδρος, <i>dat.</i> Ἀλεξάνδρῳ, with Alexander.	Παρελθεῖν, to enter.
Σκύμος (ὀ), a cub; <i>acc. plu.</i> σκύμους, cubs.	Εἰς, into.
Μόνος, η, ον, alone.	Ποτέ (enclitic), one day.
Συστρατευσάμενος, having join- ed in battle, having fought.	Ἐνθα, there, where.
Κομίζων, carrying.	Μέν, though.
Αὐτῆς (<i>gen. fem. of αὐτός</i>), of her.	Μήν, nevertheless.
	Τί (enclitic), yet.
	Οὕτως, so.

Τί ἦν Ξεῦξίς; Τίς ἦν Σύλλας; Βασιλεὺς εἶ μέτριος.
Βασίλισσα εἶ ἐλεήμων. Ἀλέξανδρος ἦν στρατηγὸς μέγας,
ἦν γὰρ φρόνιμος καὶ εὐτολμος. Ἀτίθασσευτάτη ἐστὶν ἡ πο-
νηρία. Πᾶς ἄνθρωπος θνητός ἐστιν, εἰ καὶ ἄλκιμος καὶ
ἐνδοξος. Ἄνθος καλὸν ἐστὶν ἡ ἀνεμώνη, ὃ δὲ ὑάκινθος καλ-
λίων ἐστὶ, καὶ τὸ ῥόδον τὸ κάλλιστον. Ὁ βασιλεὺς ἐλεήμων
ἐστὶν, ἡ δὲ βασίλισσα ἐλεημονεστέρα ἐστὶ, καὶ ὁ ἀναξ ὁ
ἐλεημονεστάτος. Ὁ λέων θηρίον δεινόν ἐστιν, ἡ δὲ λέαινα
δεινότερα ἐστὶ, καὶ ἡ πάρδαλις ἡ δεινοτάτη. Περδίκας
ὁ Μακεδὼν, ὁ συστρατευσάμενος Ἀλεξάνδρῳ, οὕτως ἦν
εὐτολμος, ὥς ποτε εἰς σπήλαιον παρελθεῖν, ἐνθα εἶχεν εὐνὴν
λέαινα, μόνος· καὶ τὴν μὲν λέαιναν οὐ κατέλαβε, τοὺς γε
μὴν σκύμους αὐτῆς κομίζων προῆλθεν.

REM.—(1) Ὁ δὲ ὑάκινθος, "but the hyacinth." The particle
ὅς has always some other word of the sentence placed before it.

(2) Ὁ *συστρατιωδόμενος*, "the having fought," *i. e.* "who had fought." The Greek idiom prefers using the article with a participle, rather than a relative with the verb.

(3) Ὡς *ποτε*, "as one day." Unaccented words take an accent before an enclitic, but not *οὐ* or *εἰ* before *εἰμί*, *ἔστι*. (See Rem. Ex. 27, also Rem. Ex. 41.)

(4) Ἐνθα *εἶχεν* *εὐνὴν* *λείαινα*, "where a lioness had *its* lair." The possessives *his*, *her*, *its*, are frequently understood.

(5) Τὴν *μὲν* *λείαιναν* *οὐ* *κατέλαβε*, *τούς* *γε* *σκύμνους* *κομίζων* *προῆλθεν*, "*though* he did not capture the lioness, *yet* he came out carrying the cubs." The particles *μὲν*, *γέ*, like *δέ*, have always some other word of the sentence placed before them.

66.

Ἀσία, *ας* (ῆ), Asia.

Σικελία, *ας* (ῆ), Sicily.

Θετταλία, *ας* (ῆ), Thessaly.

Κλεόπατρα, *άτρας* (ῆ), Cleopatra.

Ἀσσυρία, *ας* (ῆ), an Assyrian,
(*fem.*)

Αἰγυπτία, *ας* (ῆ), an Egyptian,
(*fem.*)

Ἀξία, *ας* (ῆ), merit.

Εὐεργεσία, *ας* (ῆ), clemency.

Ἀνδρεία, *ας* (ῆ), courage, bravery.

Θράκη, *ης* (ῆ), Thrace.

Ὑστάσπης, *ου* (ὀ), Hystaspes.

Ποιητής, *οὔ* (ὀ), a poet.

Στρατιώτης, *ου* (ὀ), a soldier.

Δυστής, *οὔ* (ὀ), a brigand.

Νίκη, *ης* (ῆ), a victory.

The poets. The honours. Both the youths. Assyrians and Egyptians. The courage of Apelles. The black colour of the couch. The merit of the soldier was great. The heat of the day was most unpleasant. The prettiest flower of Thessaly. The sweetest fruit of Thrace. The deepest river of Asia. The worst brigand of Sicily. The most glorious victory of Perdiccas. The portrait of Cleopatra the Egyptian. The cave at Ephesus. Alexander captured a lioness. The lion painted by Apelles. The panther had a lair in Sicily. Socrates praised the clemency of Hystaspes. Sylla the dictator was so bold as to enter one day into the cave of a lioness.

67.

Βάρβαρος (ὀ, ῆ), a barbarian, a
foreigner; *dat. plu.* βαρβάρους; Ἄλιον (ὀ), (*acc.* *λίοντα*), a lion.
foreigners. Ἕλληνα (ὀ), an Hellene, a Greek;
dat. plu. Ἕλλησι, Hellenes.

Σεμίραμις (ή), (acc. Σεμίραμιν), Semiramis.	Εἴλε, he or she took, seized.
Πάρδαλις(ή), (acc. πάρδαλιν), a panther.	Κατέκτανε (ν), he or she slew, killed.
Δυσμάχος, ον, difficult to fight.	Ἐγένετο, he or she became.
Ἐγκράτης, ἐς, having power over, master, mistress.	Ἐφρόνει, he or she thought.
Τοιοῦτος (gen. plu. τοιούτων), such, like.	Δέ, indeed.
Τί (enclitic), any.	Εἴποτε, if at any time.
Ἄλλος, ἄλλη, ἄλλο, other.	Μόνον, only.
Πεπίστυται, was thought, has been considered.	Γοῦν καί, at least.
Φασί, they say, it is said of.	Παρά, by.
	Ὅτι, that.
	Τί (enclitic), both.
	Ἢ, or.
	Ἀλλὰ καί, but also.

"Αναξ, πλούσιος εἶ καὶ μέγας. Ἀνὴρ πτωχὸς εἰμι καὶ δυστυχής. Περδίκκας στρατηγὸς ἦν φρόνιμος καὶ εὐτολμος. Πλάτων φιλόσοφος ἦν εὐσεβὴς καὶ τίμιος. Κλεόπατρα ἦν βασίλισσα ματαία καὶ ἄφρων. Τὸ χωρίον τοῦτο ἀργὸν ἴσται καὶ ἀκανθῶδες. Ἡ γυνὴ αὕτη μῆτηρ ἐστὶν ἀγαθή. Πᾶς ἄνθρωπος οὐκ αὐστηρὸς ἐστίν. Ὁ οἶκος οὗτος γλυκύς ἐστιν. Ἡ τράπεζα αὕτη χρηστὴ ἐστίν. Αὕτη ἡ εὐωχία ἡδεῖά ἐστι. Πεπίστυται δὲ οὐ μόνον παρὰ τοῖς Ἑλλησιν ἀλκιμώτατον τε καὶ δυσμαχώτατον εἶναι θηρίον ἢ λέαινα, ἀλλὰ καὶ παρὰ τοῖς βαρβάροις. Φασὶ γοῦν καὶ Σεμίραμιν τὴν Ἀσσυρίαν, ὅτι οὐκ, εἴποτε εἴλε λέοντα, ἢ πάρδαλιν κατέκτανεν, ἢ ἄλλο τι τῶν τοιούτων, ἀλλ' εἰ λεαίνης ἐγκρατὴς ἐγένετο, μέγα ἐφρόνει.

REM.—(1) Ἡ ἄλλο τι τῶν τοιούτων, "or any other (animal) of that sort."

(2) Μέγα ἐφρόνει, "she thought it a great exploit." The word πράγμα, "a thing," "deed," or "exploit," is understood in this sentence. The compound verb μέγα φρονεῖν literally signifies "to think great," but has also the power of "to think one's self great," "to pride one's self," "to feel proud."

Ἠσυχία, ας (ή), peace, tranquillity, repose.	Ἀκρίβεια, εἰας (ή), punctuality.
Πενία, ας (ή), poverty.	Πονηρία, ας (ή), evil, wickedness.

Φιλαργυρία, ας (ή), avarice.	Ὁρμή, ἥς (ή), an enterprise.
Ἀσθένεια, εἰας (ή), illness, weakness, infirmity.	Μνήμη, ἥς (ή), memory, mind.
Ἐγκράτεια, εἰας (ή), endurance, self-denial.	Γῆ, γῆς (ή), the world, the earth.
Χώρα, ας (ή), region, tract, country.	Δίψα, ἥς (ή), thirst.
Ἐνώχια, ας (ή), a repast, a feast.	Βασίλισσα, ἥς, a queen.
Ἰνδία, ας (ή), India.	Τράπεζα, εἰς (ή), a table.
Βοιωτία, ας (ή), Bœotia.	Σύλλας, ου (ό), Sylla.
Πέτρα, ας (ή), a stone, a rock.	Ἰσατάς, ου (ό), Isaiah.
Στρατιά, ᾤς (ή), an army.	Πελοπίδας (ἰδας), ου (ό), Pelopidas.
Συμφορά, ᾤς (ή), a calamity, misfortune.	Ἐπαιμινώδας, ου (ό), Epaminondas.
Ἀττική, ἥς (ή), Attica.	Εὐριπίδης (ἰδης), ου (ό), Euripides.
Φωνή, ἥς (ή), a voice.	Ξέρξης, ου (ό), Xerxes.
Ἀδελφή, ἥς (ή), a sister.	Ἀρταξέρξης, ου (ό), Artaxerxes.
Θέρμη, ἥς (ή), heat.	Ὀρόντης, ου (ό), Orontes.
Ἀρετή, ἥς (ή), virtue, worth, excellence.	Ἀλκιβιάδης (ᾄδης), ου (ό), Alcibiades.
Σχολή, ἥς (ή), idleness.	Γάγγης, ου (ό), the Ganges.
Αἶχμη, ἥς (ή), a spear.	Προφήτης, ου (ό), a prophet.
Ἐπιβουλή, ἥς (ή), a conspiracy.	Συρακοῦσαι, ὦν (αι), Syracuse.

ΚΕΜ.—(1) Some proper names in ας have a genitive in α, as Σύλλου or Σύλλα, "of Sylla."

(2) The names of some towns, as Συρακοῦσαι, "Syracuse," are used only in the plural number.

The poets Æschylus and Homer. The evils of poverty. The conspiracies of Orontes. The voice of the prophet. The avarice of Sylla. The feast of Artaxerxes. The daring enterprise of Alcibiades. The illness of the poet Euripides. An uncultivated region in Asia. The sharpest sword in Bœotia. The richest prince in India. The most illustrious general of Attica. The most renowned philosopher of Syracuse. The black colour of the rocks. The vigorous memory of Isaiah. The noble virtue of the sisters. The shameful idleness of the army. A glorious victory of self-denial. The implacable wickedness of the soldiers. The fierce thirst of the lioness. Pelopidas captured a panther. Xerxes seized the cubs of a lioness. Epami-

nondas killed the lion with a spear. The horse having neighed, the queen praised the portrait. If Perdiccas at any time became master of a lioness, he felt proud.

69.

NOUNS—SECOND DECLENSION.

<i>Masculines.</i>	<i>Feminines.</i>	<i>Neuters.</i>
ἀδελφός,	ὁδός,	δῶρον,
<i>a brother.</i>	<i>a way.</i>	<i>a gift.</i>

Singular.

<i>Nom.</i> ἀδελφός.	ὁδός.	δῶρον.
<i>Voc.</i> ἀδελφε.	ὁδε.	δῶρον.
<i>Gen.</i> ἀδελφοῦ.	ὁδοῦ.	δῶρου.
<i>Dat.</i> ἀδελφῷ.	ὁδοι.	δῶρι.
<i>Acc.</i> ἀδελφόν.	ὁδόν.	δῶρον.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i> ἀδελφοί.	ὁδεώ.	δῶρω.
<i>G. D.</i> ἀδελφοῖν.	ὁδοῖν.	δῶροι.

Plural.

<i>N. V.</i> ἀδελφοί.	ὁδοί.	δῶρα.
<i>Gen.</i> ἀδελφῶν.	ὁδῶν.	δῶρων.
<i>Dat.</i> ἀδελφοῖς.	ὁδοῖς.	δῶροις.
<i>Acc.</i> ἀδελφούς.	ὁδοὺς.	δῶρα.

REM.—(1) To this declension belong all masculine and feminine nouns in *ος*, and all neuters in *ον*, that have the genitive in *ου*.

(2) Masculines and feminines of this declension have the same terminations, but neuters have the voc. and acc. sing. like the nom., and the nom., voc., and acc. plu. end in *α*.

(3) When *ε* or *ο* precedes the termination, contraction takes place; *νόος*, "mind," gen. *νόου*, becomes *νοῦς*, gen. *νοῦ*; *ὀστίον*, "a bone," gen. *ὀστίου*, becomes *ὀστοῦν*, gen. *ὀστοῦ*; and these contracted forms run through all the cases.

(4) Some nouns of this declension have forms in *ως*, as *λαγώς*, or *λαγώς*, "a hare;" these forms in *ως* are declined thus:

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Dual.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
<i>N. V.</i> λαγ-ώς.		<i>N. V.</i> λαγ-ῶ.
<i>Gen.</i> λαγ-ῶ.	<i>N. V. A.</i> λαγ-ῶ.	<i>Gen.</i> λαγ-ῶν.
<i>Dat.</i> λαγ-ῶ.	<i>G. D.</i> λαγῶν.	<i>Dat.</i> λαγ-ῶν.
<i>Acc.</i> λαγ-ῶν.		<i>Acc.</i> λαγ-ῶς.

The acc. sing. is written λαγ-ῶν, λαγ-ῶς, and λαγ-ῶ indifferently.

70.

Πόλεμος, οὐ (ὅ), war.	Τετυφωμένος, η, ον, puffed up, conceited.
Ποταμός, οὐ (ὅ), a river.	Γεγραμμένος, η, ον, represented.
Κολοῖς, οὐ (ὅ), a jackdaw.	Ἡγάγε (ν), he, she, or it led.
Κροῖσος, οὐ (ὅ), Cræsus.	Εὔρε, he, she, or it found.
Καρπός, οὐ (ὅ), fruit.	Προέταξε, he or she bade, desired, commanded.
Δαρείος, οὐ (ὅ), Darius.	Φρονεῖς, thou thinkest, you think.
Ἄγρός, οὐ (ὅ), a field, an estate.	Εἰσί or εἰσίν (enclitic), are, they are, there are.
Πλοῦτος, οὐ (ὅ), wealth, riches.	Ἀνέκειτο, it was displayed, lay exposed to view.
Περίοδος, οὐ (ὅ), a circuit, map.	Ἀναζητεῖν, to seek, to seek for.
Τόπος, οὐ (ὅ), a place.	Διαθρῆσαι, to have observed, to examine carefully.
Πινάκιον, οὐ (τό), a tablet.	Οὐδέν, no.
Τινά (acc. <i>mas.</i> of τίς), a certain.	Οὐδᾶμοῦ, nowhere.
Ἰδίους (acc. <i>plu.</i> of ἴδιος), own.	Ἐνταῦθα, there, thereon.
Τούτοις (dat. <i>plu.</i> of οὗτος), those.	Ὡς δέ, when, after, as soon as.
Ὅτις (nom. <i>plu.</i> of ὅςπερ), that.	Ἐπὶ, to, upon, in, into, on account of.
Αὐτόν (acc. <i>plu.</i> of αὐτός), him.	
Ὁρῶν, seeing.	
ἔχον, having.	
Φρονούντα (acc. of φρονῶν), thinking.	
Εἰπόντος (gen. of εἰπών), saying.	

Ὁ καρπὸς γλυκύτατος καὶ ἡδιστος. Ἡ φιλαργυρία Κροίσου. Οἱ τοῦ Ἀλκιβιάδου ἀγροί. Ἡ τοῦ νεανίου ἀκρίβεια. Ὁ Δαρείος ὁ Ξέρξου πατήρ. Ἡ εὐεργεσία ἡ τοῦ Πελοπίδου. Ἡ τοῦ πολέμου συμφορὰ δυστυχία. Τὸ τοῦ κολοιοῦ χρῶμα, μέλαν καὶ ἀσπρῶν. Ὁ Ἐβρος, τῆς θράκης ποταμὸς εὐρὺς καὶ βαθύς. Ὁ Γάγγης ποταμὸς ἐστὶ τῆς Ἰνδίας. Ὁρῶν ὁ Σωκράτης τὸν Ἀλκιβιάδην τετυφωμένον ἐπὶ τῷ πλούτῳ, καὶ μέγα φρονούντα ἐπὶ τοῖς ἀγροῖς, ἤγαγεν αὐτὸν ἐπὶ τινὰ τόπον, ἐνθα ἀνέκειτο πινάκιον

ἔχον γῆς περίοδον, καὶ προσέταξε τὴν Ἀττικὴν ἐνταῦθα ἀναζητῆν. Ὡς δὲ εὗρε, προσέταξε τοὺς ἀγροὺς ἰδίους διαθρῆσαι τοῦ δὲ εἰπόντος. “Ἀλλ’ οὐδαμοῦ γεγραμμένοι εἰσίν.” “Ἐπὶ τοῦτοις, εἴπε, μέγα φρονεῖς, ὥστε οὐδὲν μέρος τῆς γῆς εἰσίν;”

REM.—(1) Οἱ τοῦ Ἀλκιβιάδου ἀγροί, “the lands of Alcibiades.” The noun is often placed, in this way, after the genitive it governs.

(2) Ἡ εὐεργεσία ἡ τοῦ Πελοπίδου, “the clemency of Pelopidas.” The article before the genitive implies that some particular act of clemency is referred to.

(3) Ὅρων ὁ Σωκράτης τὸν Ἀλκιβιάδην τετυφωμένον ἐπὶ τῷ πλούτῳ, “Socrates seeing *that* Alcibiades *was* conceited on account of his riches.” A participle is often put adjectively in this way, instead of a relative with verb.

(4) Μέγα φρονοῦντα ἐπὶ τοῖς ἀγροῖς, “great thinking,” i. e. *that* he thought *himself* great by reason of his estates. (See Rem. 2, Ex. 67.)

(5) Καὶ προσέταξε, “and *he* desired *him*.” Pronouns are frequently understood. (See Rem. 3, Ex. 60.)

(6) Τοῦ δὲ εἰπόντος, “on his saying.” Another example of the *genitive absolute*. (See Rem. 1, Ex. 62.)

(7) Ἐπὶ τοῦτοις, “on account of those estates.” The word ἀγροῖς, “estates,” is understood. Observe that ἐπὶ, when used in the sense of “on account of,” governs a dative case.

(8) Ἐπὶ τινι τόπῳ, “to a certain place.” Here ἐπὶ is used in the sense of “to,” and has an accusative after it.

(9) Μέγα φρονεῖς; “Do you think *yourself* great?” (See Rem. 4, above.)

(10) Εἰσίν for εἰσὶ, “are.” Words having a short final vowel, sometimes take ν at the end of a sentence. (See Rem. Ex. 23.)

71.

Υἱός, οὐ (ὅ), a son.

Γαμβρός, οὐ (ὅ), a son-in-law.

Κῦρος, ου (ὁ), Cyrus.

Πτολομαῖος, ἰου (ὁ), Ptolemy.

Λάγος, ου (ὁ), Lagus.

Νικόστρατος, ου (ὁ), Nicostratus.

Ἀργίος, εἰου (ὁ), an Argive.

Ἀλέξανδρος, ου (ὁ), Alexander.

Φίλιππος, ου (ὁ), Philip.

Ἀριβαζος, δζου (ὁ), Aribazus.

Υρκανός, ρῦ (ὁ), a Hyrcanian.

Ἐφεσος, ου (ὁ), Ephesus.

Αἴγυπτος, ου (ἡ), Egypt.

Νεώτερος, ἱρου (ὁ), the younger.

Σύμμαχος, ου (ὁ), an ally.

Συστρατήγος, ου (ὁ), a colleague.

Ἴππος, ου (ὁ), a horse.

Βάρβαρος, ου (ὁ or ἡ), a foreigner.

Ἰαλτόν, ου (τό), a dart.

ὄριον, οὐ (τό), frontier, confine.	Κυνηγεσίον, οὐ (τό), a hunt.
ὄπλον, οὐ (τό), a weapon.	μήλον, οὐ (τό), an apple.
ἔργον, οὐ (τό), a work, an act, a deed.	ῥόδον, οὐ (τό), a rose.
θηρίον, οὐ (τό), a wild beast.	φάσγανον, οὐ (τό), a knife.
σπήλαιον, οὐ (τό), a cave.	σκύμνος, οὐ (τό), a cub.
	θηβαῖος, οὐ (ὁ), a Theban.

Artaxerxes, brother of Cyrus the younger. Orontes, son-in-law of Artaxerxes. Pelopidas, colleague of Epaminondas, prince of Bœotia. Nicostratus, general of the Argives. Ptolemy, son of Lagus, king of Egypt. The estates of Alcibiades. The acts of Alexander. The wild beasts of Thrace. The barbarians at Ephesus. The darts of the Thebans. The weapons and horses of the Hyrcanians. The great wealth of Aribazus. Perdiccas found the cubs of the lioness in the cave. Philip led his horse to a certain field. Cræsus thought himself great on account of his wealth. Socrates praised a tablet having a map of the world. The poets did not praise the memory of Hystaspes. O king! said Euripides, your horse is a great deal wiser than you.

72.

NOUNS.—THIRD DECLENSION.

<i>Masculines.</i>	<i>Feminines.</i>	<i>Neuters.</i>
ἑλλην̄, a Greek.	λαμπάς, a lamp.	τραῦμα, a wound.
<i>Singular.</i>		
<i>Nom.</i> ἑλλην.	λαμπάς.	τραῦμα.
<i>Voc.</i> ἑλλην.	λαμπάς.	τραῦμα.
<i>Gen.</i> ἑλλην-ος.	λαμπάδ-ος.	τραύματ-ος.
<i>Dat.</i> ἑλλην-ι.	λαμπάδ-ι.	τραύματ-ι.
<i>Acc.</i> ἑλλην-α.	λαμπάδ-α.	τραῦμα.
<i>Dual.</i>		
<i>N.A.V.</i> ἑλλην-ε.	λαμπάδ-ε.	τραύματ-ε.
<i>G. D.</i> ἑλλην-οιν.	λαμπάδ-οιν.	τραυμάτ-οιν.

Plural.

<i>Nom.</i> Ἑλλην-ες.	λαμπάδ-ες.	τραύματ-α.
<i>Voc.</i> Ἑλλην-ες.	λαμπάδ-ες.	τραύματ-α.
<i>Gen.</i> Ἑλλήν-ων.	λαμπάδ-ων.	τραυμάτων.
<i>Dat.</i> Ἑλλή-σι.	λαμπά-σι.	τραύμασ-ι.
<i>Acc.</i> Ἑλλην-ας.	λαμπάδ-ας.	τραύματ-α.

REMARKS.—(1) All nouns that have the genitive in *ος* belong to this declension.

(2) It will be observed that the masculines and feminines have the same terminations, but the neuters have the *voc.* and *acc. sing.* like the *nom.*, and that the *nom. voc.* and *acc. plu.* end in *a*.

(3) The vocatives of all the genders are generally like the nominatives, but nouns ending in *ς* drop the *ς*, as *nom. παῖς*, "a boy," *voc. παῖ*; *nom. βασιλεὺς*, "a king," *voc. βασιλεῦ*; except *ποὺς*, "a foot," and *οδοὺς*, "a tooth," these preserve the *ς* to distinguish them from *ποῦ*, "somewhere," and *οδοῦ*, *gen.* of *ὁδός*. Nouns in *ας* or *εις*, *gen.* *ντος*, make the *voc.* in *ν*, as *γίγας*, "a giant," *voc. γίγαν*.

(4) When a masculine or feminine noun increases in the *gen.*, the increment is retained throughout the other cases, except the *voc. sing.* and *dat. plu.* The consonant of the genitive is dropped in the dative plural when *ι* of the dative singular is preceded by *ν* or by *δ*, *τ*, *θ*. If *ν* itself is accompanied by *δ*, *τ*, or *θ*, both consonants are dropped, as *γίγας*, *gen. γίγαντος*, *dat. sing. γίγαντι*, *dat. plu. γιγᾶσι*; and when the dative singular makes *οντι*, the *ο* is changed into *ου* after the consonants are dropped, as *λέων*, "a lion," *gen. λέοντος*, *dat. sing. λέοντι*, *dat. plu. λέουσι*.

(5) In the models given above it will be seen that *masc.* and *fem.* nouns have the *acc. sing.* in *a*; nouns, however, in *ις*, *υς*, *ανς*, and *ονς* generally take *ν*, as *ὄφις*, "a serpent," *acc. ὄφιν*; *βότρυς*, "a grape," *acc. βότρυν*; *γραῦς*, "an old woman," *acc. γραῦν*; *βοῦς*, "an ox," *βοῦν*; but *Δίς*, "Jupiter," makes *Δία*.

(6) When *ω* or *η* precedes the final consonant of the *nom.* these vowels are sometimes changed into *ο*, *ε* in the other cases, as *κύων*, "a dog," *voc. κύον*; *σώτηρ*, "a preserver," *voc. σῶτερ*, and *ε* is very generally dropped in the *gen.* and *dat. sing.*, as *μήτηρ*, "a mother," *voc. μήτηρ*, *gen. μητέρος*, or *μητρός*, *dat. μητρί*, or *μήτρι*.

(7) The doubles *ξ* and *ψ* are resolved into their simples in the oblique cases, as *nom. φλὺψ* (*φλεβς*), "a vein," *gen. φλεβός*; *κόραξ* (*κορακς*), "a crow," *gen. κόρακος*; but are retained in the dative plural, as *κόραξι*.

(8) When the genitive ends in *ος*, pure, that is, when preceded by a vowel, some of the cases are contracted; thus:—

βασιλεύς, "a king;" *gen. βασιλ-έως*.

Singular.

Nom. βασιλ-εύς.

Voc. βασιλ-εῦ.

Gen. βασιλ-έος (έως).

Dat. βασιλ-εῖ (εῖ).

Acc. βασιλ-έα (ἡ rarely).

Plural.

Nom. βασιλ-έες (εῖς or ῥς).

Voc. βασιλ-έες (εῖς).

Gen. βασιλ-έων.

Dat. βασιλ-εῦσι.

Acc. βασιλ-έας (εῖς).

Dual.

N. V. A. βασιλ-είε.

G. D. βασιλ-έοιν.

So in other nouns *εἰ*, *εε*, and *εα* are usually contracted into *εῖ*; but *εα*, except in *acc. plu.*, generally becomes *η*, and *εε* of the dual is likewise sometimes contracted into *η*. Nouns in *ος* or *ης* that have *εος* in *gen.* contract *εο* into *ου*, as *μέρος*, "a part," *gen. μέρ-εος*, but contracted into *μέρ-ους*; so *Σωκράτης*, "Socrates," *gen. Σωκράτ-εος*, *Σωκράτους*. (See Appendix.)

(9) In the genitive *λαμπάδος*, the penult vowel is short, and the penult quantity of all the other augmented tenses (including the dative plural) is the same as that of the genitive.

73.

Κατάσκοπος, *ου (ὁ)*, an explorer, a pioneer.

Ὀδός, *οῦ (ἡ)*, a way, an expedition.

Ύδατιον, *ου (τό)*, a drop or limited quantity of water.

Κράνος, *εος-ους (τό)*, a helmet.

Μακεδών, *όνος (ὁ)*, a Macedonian.

Υδωρ, *ἄτος (τό)*, water.

Δίψος, *εος-ους (τό)*, thirst.

Κοῖλος, *η, ου (dat. fem. κοίλῃ)*, hollow.

Μικρός, *ά, όν (acc. neut. μικρόν)*, little, small.

Ἀνῦδρος, *ον (acc. fem. ανυδρον)*, without water, arid.

Ὀρῶντων (*gen. plu. of ὀρῶν*), seeing, beholding.

Ὀδεύων, crossing.

Φανέντος (*gen. sing of φανείς*), glittering.

Ἀντίχοντες (*acc. plu. of αντίχων*), resisting, bearing up.

Ἀλαλάζοντες (*nom. plu. of ἀλαλάζων*), uttering shouts of joy or praise.

Πίων, drinking.

Δείξας, having shewn.

Βαλόντες (*acc. plu. of βαλών*), having gathered, thrown.

Εὐρόντες (*nom. plu. of εὐρών*), having found.

Αὐτός, he himself, the same.

Πάντων (*gen. plu. of πᾶς*), all.

Ἐπόνει, he or she suffered.

Ἐξέχει, he or she overturned.

Χρή, it behoves, one ought.

Κομίζουσι (ν), they bring.
 'Εκέλευον, they called, appointed,
 desired, commanded.
 Εὐθυμείν, to have courage.
 'Ηγείσθαι, to be chief or leader.
 Μῆ, not.

Οὖν (enclitic), then.
 Εὐρώστως, bravely.
 Ὑπό, from.
 Διά, through, in consequence of.
 Πρός, against.
 Ὡς, how.

'Αλέξανδρος τὴν ἄνυδρον ὁδεύων, αὐτός τε ὑπὸ δίψῃς ἰπόνει, καὶ οἱ Μακεδόνες· οἱ δὲ κατὰσκοποι τῆς χώρας, ἐν κοίλῃ πέτρᾳ μικρὸν ὕδατιον εὐρόντες, τοῦτο βαλόντες ἐπὶ κράνος 'Αλεξάνδρῳ κομίζουσιν. Ὁ δὲ τῇ στρατιᾷ δείξας, ὡς εὐθυμείν χρῆ, φανέντος ὕδατος, αὐτὸς μὴ πίων, ἐξέκει τὸ κράνος, πάντων ὁρώντων. Οἱ οὖν Μακεδόνες ἀλαλάζοντες ἰκέλευον αὐτὸν ἡγεῖσθαι τῆς ὁδοῦ, πρὸς τὸ δίψος εὐρώστως ἀντέχοντες, διὰ τὴν τοῦ βασιλείως ἐγκράτειαν.

REM.—(1) Τὴν ἄνυδρον (γῆν), "the without water (land)," i. e. "the desert."

(2) Μικρὸν ὕδατιον, "a little water."

(3) Ὁ δὲ τῇ στρατιᾷ δείξας, "but *he having shewn* to the army," i. e. "but *he, in order to shew* to the army." The articles ὁ, ἡ, are sometimes used as pronouns equivalent to *he, she, it*.

(4) Ὡς εὐθυμείν χρῆ, "how to have courage it behoves," "the necessity of courage."

(5) Φανέντος ὕδατος, "the water being visible;" and πάντων ὁρώντων, "whilst all were looking on," are further examples of the *genitive absolute*. (See Rem. 6, Ex. 70.)

(6) Αὐτὸς μὴ πίων, "the same not drinking," i. e. "without drinking it." The particle μὴ is used instead of οὐ when the negation refers to an incidental clause, or to a single word, of a sentence.

74.

Μῆν, ὅς (δ), a month.
 Ἔαρ, ὅς (τό), Spring.
 Πλάτων, ὅς (δ), Plato.
 Κικέρων, ὅς (δ), Cicero.
 Σόλων, ὅς (δ), Solon.
 Ἰάσων ('Ιάσων), ὄνος (δ), Jason.
 Εἰκὼν, ὄνος (ῆ), a portrait, a statue, a figure.
 Ἠγεμὼν, ὄνος (δ), a chief, a leader, a prince.
 Ῥήτωρ, ὀρος (δ), an orator.

Βότρυς, υὸς (δ), a grape, a cluster of grapes.
 Ἀνθος, εὖς-ους (τό), a flower.
 Δίος, εὖς-ους (τό), fear, terror.
 Μέρους, εὖς-ους (τό) a part, a portion.
 Καλλος, εὖς-ους (τό), beauty.
 Δύναμις (ιὸς, εὖς) εὖς (ῆ), power.
 Πάρδαλις (ιὸς, εὖς) εὖς (ῆ), a panther.

Σωκράτης, εος-ους (ὁ), Socrates.	Ἀλώπηξ, εκος (ἡ), a fox.
Ὄφης (ιος, εος), εως (ὁ), a serpent.	Ὀμήλιξ, ικος (ὁ), (<i>nom. plu.</i>
Φρόνησις, ἥσεως (ἡ), prudence.	ὁμήλικες), of the same age, a
Αἰσχρότης, ητος (ἡ), shame,	contemporary.
Λογιότης, ητος (ἡ), eloquence.	Ἀναξ, ακτος (ὁ), a prince.
Νεότης, ητος (ἡ), youth.	Ὅρνις, ιθος (ο, ἡ), a bird.
Γῆρας, ατος (τό), age.	Ξεῦξις, ιδος (ὁ), Xeuxis.
Χρῶμα, ατος (τό), colour.	Παρύσατις, ιδος (ἡ), Parysatis.
Κτήμα, ατος (τό), a possession.	Σεμίραμις, ιδος (ἡ), Semiramis.
Πράγμα, ατος (τό), a thing,	Παῖς, παιδός (ὁ, ἡ), (<i>nom. plu.</i>
affair, act, deed, business.	παῖδες), a boy, a girl, a child,
Βλέμμα, ατος (τό), the aspect,	a young man.
countenance.	Πατήρ, πατρός (ὁ), a father.
Αἰών, οντος (ὁ), a lion.	Μήτηρ, μητρός (ἡ), a mother.
Γέρων, οντος (ὁ), an old man.	Ἄνθρωπος, ἀνδρός (ὁ), (<i>nom. plu.</i>
Ἐλέφας, αντος (ὁ), an elephant.	ἄνδρες), a man.
Κόραξ, ακος (ὁ), a crow.	Γυνή, γυναικός (ἡ), (<i>nom. plu.</i>
Κόλαξ, ακος (ὁ), a flatterer.	γυναῖκες), a woman.

The young men and the old men. The thirst of the panthers. The beauty of the children. The birds of spring. The men of Sicily. The women of Thrace. The power of the chiefs. The black colour of the crows. The terror of both the lions. The contemporaries of the poets Æschylus and Homer. The portraits of the painters Apelles and Xeuxis. The eloquence of the orators Alcibiades and Aribazus. The prudence of Alexander, the son of Philip, king of the Macedonians. The virtue of Jason, prince of Thessaly, and ally to Epaminondas. The flatterers of Parysatis, the mother of Cyrus and Artaxerxes. The most agreeable possession is youth. The best possession of age is strength. The most noble possession of youth is virtue. The aspect of the man was fierce. The self-denial of Solon was great. The estates of Alcibiades are no part of the earth. The explorers of the desert bring water to the elephants. Orontes crossing the country suffered from terror. The lioness was considered, not only by the Greeks, but by foreigners, to be the most difficult animal to fight. Really that fox is more compassionate than you. O king! do you think yourself great on account of your power?

75.

Φιλοσοφία, ας (ή), wisdom, science, philosophy.	Δηκτικός, ή, έν, clever, smart, talented.
Παιδεία, ας (ή), education.	Γενναῖος, α, ον, (dat. mas. γενναίῳ), of high birth, generous.
Εὐσέβεια, ας (ή), piety, grace.	Χρήσιμος, η, ον, useful, benign.
Θεραπεία, ας (ή), praise.	Εὐπορος, ον, abounding, abundant.
Πανουργία, ας (ή), cunning, deceit.	Κρείττων, ον, better, superior, more estimable.
Λοιδορία, ας (ή), criticism.	Πολυμαθής, ές, wise, learned.
Νομοθέτης, ου (ό), a legislator.	Πάντων (gen. plu. of πᾶς), of all.
Φίλος, ου (ό), a friend.	Πολλῷ (dat. sing. of πολύς), in much, by much.
Ἐχθρός, ου (ό), an enemy.	Γινόμενος, becoming.
Κόπος, ου (ό), toil, labour.	Ἀποθνήσκων, dying.
Θάνατος, ου (ό), death.	Ἐγώ, I.
Στρατηγός, ου (ό), a general.	Ἡμῖν (dat. plu. of ἐγώ), to us.
Ἀθηναῖος, ου (ό), an Athenian.	Γηράσκω, I grow old.
Φιλόζωος, ου (ό, ή), a lover of life.	Ἐλεγε, he or she said.
Ὀόν, ου (τό), an egg.	Κατά (καθ' before an aspirate), by.
Θησαυρός, ου (ό), a treasure.	Μετά, after.
Ἀργύριον, ου (τό), silver, a piece of money.	
Χρυσίον, ου (τό), gold.	
Ἐκαστος, η, ον, each, every.	

Ἡ στρατία Ἐπαμεινώνδα. Τῷ ποιητᾷ Αἰσχύλῳ καὶ Εὐριπίδῃ. Νικόστρατος, Πελοπίδας καὶ Ἐπαμεινώνδας οἱ στρατηγοί. Σεμίραμις καὶ Κλειόπατρα τὰ βασιλίσσα. Ἡ πανουργία τῶν ἀλωπέκων. Ὁ θάνατος τοῦ Σωκράτους. Ἡ αἰσχροτης τῶν ἐχθρῶν. Τὰ ὠὰ τῶν ὄφειων. Οἱ παῖδες τοῦ γερόντιον. Πᾶς ἄνθρωπος φιλόζωός ἐστιν, εἰ καὶ δυστυχής καὶ πτωχός. Ἡ ἀρετὴ πλούτου κρείττων ἐστίν. Ὁ Ἀλέξανδρος ὁ Φιλίππου, ἀναξ μετριώτερος ἦν καὶ δικαιοτέρος. Ὁ κόπος εἰ καὶ μογερός τῆς σχολῆς ἀμείνων ἐστίν. Σόλων, ὁ τῶν Ἀθηναίων νομοθέτης, ὁ σοφώτατός τε καὶ πολυμαθέστατος τῶν ὁμηλικῶν, ἔλεγε· γινόμενος καθ' ἑκάστην ἡμέραν πολυμαθέστερος ἐγὼ γηράσκω. Σωκράτης ἀποθνήσκων ἦν τῶν ἐχθρῶν ἑαυτοῦ μείζων καὶ εὐδαιμονέστερος. Οὗτος ὁ φιλόσοφος οὐκ ἀργυρίῳ καὶ χρυσίῳ ἦν πλούσιος, ἀλλὰ φιλοσοφίᾳ, εὐσεβείᾳ καὶ ἀρετῇ πολλῷ εὐπορώτατος. Ἡ λοι-

δορία ἐχθροῦ δηκτικοῦ ἴστιν ἡμῖν πολλῶ χρησιμωτέρα τῆς
θεραπείας φίλου κόλακος. Μετὰ τὴν ἀρετὴν, ἡ παιδεία
παιδί γενναίῳ πάντων τῶν θησαυρῶν ἴστιν ὁ μέγιστος καὶ
τιμιώτατος.

REM.—(1) Ὁ τοῦ Φιλίππου, "the son of Philip." The words
father, mother, son, are often understood, in which case the article
indicates the word dropped. The article itself, however, may be
likewise omitted, as Δαρεῖος Ξέρξου, "Darius the father of
Xerxes."

(2) Γινόμενος, "becoming," *i. e.* "I become." An elliptical use
of the participle termed the *Nominative Absolute*.

(3) Καθ' ἐκάστην ἡμέραν, "by each day," "day by day,"
"daily."

(4) Πολλῶ εὐπορώτατος, "exceedingly abundant."

(5) Μετὰ τὴν ἀρετὴν, "after virtue." The preposition *μετὰ*
when used to express "after," takes an accusative case.

76.

Μυρσίνη, ἡς (ῆ), a myrtle.
Ἀνεμώνη, ἡς (ῆ), an anemone.
Ταμίης, ου (ὅ), a dictator.
Φιλόσοφος, ου (ὅ), a philosopher.
Ζωγράφος, ου (ὅ), a painter.
Ἄνθρωπος, ου (ὅ), man.
Ἀσσύριος, ου (ὅ), an Assyrian.
Αἰγύπτιος, ου (ὅ), an Egyptian.
Ὅμηρος, ου (ὅ), Homer.
Αἰσχύλος, ου (ὅ), Æschylus.
Νεῖλος, ου (ὅ), the Nile.
Ἑβραῖος, ου (ὅ), the Hebrus.
Ἄρτος, ου (ὅ), bread, a loaf.

Οἶνος, ου (ὅ), wine.
Υάκινθος, ου (ὅ), a hyacinth.
Κάματος, ου (ὅ), industry.
Καῖρός, οὔ (ὅ), a time, a season.
Κρυμός, οὔ (ὅ), cold.
Βιβλίον, ου (τό), a book.
Ζῷον, ου (τό), an animal.
Χωρίον, ου (τό), a field, a farm.
Ἰσοκράτης, εος-ους (ὅ), Isocrates.
Δημοσθένης, εος-ους (ὅ), Demos-
thenes.
Σθένος, εος-ους, (τό), strength.
Χεῖμα, ἄτος (τό), winter.

Great in power. Rich in grace. Prudent in war.
Abounding in strength. Education is a treasure to men.
Beauty is a gift to women. The most useful possession
is gold. The most perishable possession is power. Heat
is pleasanter than cold. The rose is sweeter than the
myrtle. Industry is nobler than idleness. This wine is
better than the bread. An Assyrian is darker than an
Egyptian. The hyacinth is a prettier flower than the
anemone. The elephant is a more sagacious animal than

the horse. Spring is a great deal more agreeable than winter. The Nile is a deeper river than the Ganges. The Ganges is broader and deeper than the Hebrus. Homer was a greater poet than Æschylus. Demosthenes was a more eloquent orator than Cicero. Winter is the season of labour. Socrates was a more pious philosopher than Plato. The panther is a swifter than the elephant or any other animal of that sort.

77.

THE ADJECTIVES—FIRST DECLENSION,

μόνος, alone.

ἱερός, sacred.

Singular.

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>Nom.</i>	μόν-ος,	-η,	-ον.	ἱερ-ός,	-ά,	-όν.
<i>Voc.</i>	μόν-ε,	-η.	-ον.	ἱερ-έ,	-ά,	-όν.
<i>Gen.</i>	μόν-ου,	-ης,	-ου.	ἱερ-οῦ,	-ᾶς,	-οῦ.
<i>Dat.</i>	μόν-ῳ,	-ῇ,	-ῳ.	ἱερ-ῷ,	-ῇ,	-ῳ.
<i>Acc.</i>	μόν-ον,	-ην,	-ον.	ἱερ-όν,	-άν,	-όν.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i>	μόν-ω,	-α,	-ω.	ἱερ-ώ,	-ά,	-ώ.
<i>G.D.</i>	μόν-οιν,	-αιν,	-οιν.	ἱερ-οῖν,	-αιν,	-οῖν.

Plural.

<i>N.V.</i>	μόν-οι,	-αι,	-α.	ἱερ-οί,	-αί,	-ά.
<i>Gen.</i>	μόν-ων,	-ων,	-ων.	ἱερ-ῶν,	-ῶν,	-ῶν.
<i>Dat.</i>	μόν-οις,	-αίς,	-οις.	ἱερ-οῖς,	-αῖς.	-οῖς.
<i>Acc.</i>	μόν-ους,	-ας,	-α.	ἱερ-οῦς,	-άς,	-ά.

REM.—(1) To this declension belong adjectives of three terminations: the masculine and neuter declined like nouns of the second declension, and the feminine like nouns of the first declension.

(2) Adjectives ending in ρος or ος preceded by a vowel have α in the feminine singular, the others have η.

(3) As some nouns in ος of the second declension are masculine and some feminine; so, in some adjectives of this declension the form in ος serves for both masculine and feminine; as *mas.* and *fem.* ἀλκίμος, "powerful;" *neut.* ἀλκίμον; *gen.* for all genders ἀλκίμων.

(4) There are a few adjectives of this declension that have forms in *ως*, these are declined like nouns of the second declension, that have the same termination, as *masc.* and *fem.* *ἐμπλεως*, "full," *neut.* *ἐμπλεων*; *gen. sing.* for all genders *ἐμπλεω*. (See Rem. 4, Ex. 69.)

78.

Ῥώμη, ης (ῆ), force, strength.	Κόσμος, ου (ὁ), the world.
Τύχη, ης (ῆ), fortune, chance.	Θεός, οὔ (ὁ), God.
Μάχη, ης (ῆ), a battle, fight, combat.	Κίνδυνος, ου (ὁ), danger.
Βουλή, ῆς, (ῆ), a council.	Τίμων, ωνος (ὁ), Tîmon.
Οργή, ῆς (ῆ), anger.	Φῶς, φωτός (τό), light.
Αἰτία, ας (ῆ), a cause.	Ὄρνις, ἰθος (ῆ), a hen.
Φιλία, ας (ῆ), friendship, love.	Γονεύς, ἑος-έως (ὁ), a parent.
Σοφία, ας (ῆ), knowledge.	Κοινός, ῆ, ὄν, common.
Ἀνδρεία, ας (ῆ), courage.	Βέβαιος, α, ον, solid, durable, constant.
Ἀλήθεια, ας (ῆ), truth.	Ἰσχυρός, δ, ὄν, strong, attractive.
Πρόνοια, ας (ῆ), foresight.	Ῥάδιος, ἰα, ον, easy; <i>super.</i>
Λυδός, οὔ (ὁ), a Lydian.	ῤᾷστος, η, ον.
Σικυνῖος, ου (ὁ), a Sicyonian.	Ἀβουλος, ον, blind, headlong.
Μοίριχος, ου (ὁ), Mericus.	Ἀπάντων (<i>gen. plur.</i> of ἅπας), of all.
Μισάνθρωπος, ου (from μισέω <i>I hate</i> , and ἄνθρωπος), (ὁ, ῆ), a misanthrope.	Ταῦτα (<i>neut. plur.</i> of οὗτος), these.
Φιλάργυρος, ου (ὁ), a miser.	Μὲν-δέ, but.

Σοφοὶ ἄνδρες. Σοφαὶ γυναῖκες. Σοφοὶ ζῶα. Ἡ εὐσέβεια τοῦ πατρὸς σοφοῦ. Ἡ φιλία τῆς μητρὸς σοφῆς. Ἐὶ σθένος τοῦ ζώου σοφοῦ. Ἡ φρόνησις τοῦ πατρὸς καὶ τῆς μητρὸς σοφῶν. Οἱ παῖδες σοφοί. Οἱ ἄνδρες σοφώτεροι. Αἱ γυναῖκες σοφώταται. Ἡ πρόνοια τῶν γενέων σοφωτάτων. Οἱ λέοντες, θηρία δεινὰ ἀλλὰ γενναῖα. Ἡ εὐνή τοῦ λέοντος, θηρίου δεινοῦ ἀλλὰ γενναίου. Ἡ ὀργὴ τῶν λεόντων, θηρίων δεινῶν ἀλλὰ γενναίων. Ὁ Νεῖλος καὶ ὁ Γάγγης, ποταμοὶ εὐρύτατοι καὶ βαθύτατοι. Σωκράτης καὶ Πλάτων, φιλόσοφοι φρονιμώτεροι καὶ εὐσεβέστεροι. Ἡ ἀλήθεια τῆς αἰτίας δικαίας. Οἱ κίνδυνοι τῶν πολέμων δεινοτάτων. Κροῖσος, Μοίριχος, καὶ Τίμων ὁ μισάνθρωπος, πλουσιώτατοι τῶν Λυδῶν, καὶ τῶν Σικυνίων, καὶ τῶν Ἀθηναίων. Ἐν ταῖς μὲν βουλαῖς ἡ φρόνησις τῆς λογί-

τητός ἐστι κρείττων· ἐν ταῖς δὲ μάχαις, ἡ ἄβουλος ἀνδρεία ἀμείνων ἐστὶ τῆς φρονήσεως. Ἡ σοφία κτῆμά ἐστι τὸ κάλλιστον καὶ τὸ βεβαιότατον ἀπάντων τοῦ πλούτου καὶ τῆς ἐώμης καὶ τοῦ κάλλους ἐστὶ πολλῶν βεβαιωτέρα, ταῦτα γὰρ θνητά ἐστιν. Τί μέγιστον; ὁ κόσμος. Τί ῥᾴστον; τὸ ἡδύ. Τί ισχυρότατον; ἡ τύχη. Τί χρησιμώτατον; ὁ Θεός.

REM.—(1) Ἐν ταῖς μὲν βουλαῖς ἡ φρόνησις τῆς λογιότητος ἐστὶ κρείττων· ἐν ταῖς δὲ . . . The particles μὲν-δὲ are used simply to shew the connexion between the two clauses of the sentence, and when employed in this way, have no equivalents in English. They may, however, in this instance, be rendered by “but,” thus: “In council, prudence is more desirable than eloquence, *but* . . .”

(2) Ταῦτα γὰρ θνητά ἐστιν, “for these *are* perishable things.” The word πράγματα, “things,” is understood in this sentence, and consequently the verb ἐστὶ takes the place of εἰσὶ, “are,” it being a rule in Greek that a noun in the neuter plural, when it refers to inanimate objects, has a verb in the singular.

(3) Τί μέγιστον; “what greatest?” i. e. “what *thing* is greatest?” In interrogations both the noun “things,” and the verb “is,” are usually understood.

(4) Τὸ ἡδύ, “the agreeable,” i. e. “what is pleasant.” The neuter forms of adjectives are used with the article as substantives.

(5) Σωκράτης καὶ Πλάτων, φιλόσοφοι, here the noun φιλόσοφος refers to two persons, and ought properly to be in the dual; the plural, however, is often used under such circumstances.

79.

Πιστός, ἡ, ὄν, faithful.
 Λοιπός, ἡ, ὄν, surplus, future.
 Ἰκανός, ἡ, ὄν, enough, sufficient, plenty.
 Ποντικός, ἡ, ὄν, marine, sea.
 Ἰνδικός, ἡ, ὄν, Indian.
 Σκυθικός, ἡ, ὄν, Seythian.
 Ὀλίγος, η, ὄν, few.
 Μέσος, η, ὄν, midst, middle.
 Νεκρός, δ, ὄν, dead.
 Φοβρός, δ, ὄν, frightful, dreadful, formidable.
 Δαμπρός, δ, ὄν, luminous.

Ξηρός, δ, ὄν, dry, arid.
 Ἐρυθρός, δ, ὄν, red.
 Πικρός, δ, ὄν, bitter, pungent.
 Ὕγρός, δ, ὄν, moist, watery, damp, humid.
 Τρυχηρός, δ, ὄν, ragged, tattered.
 Τρυφερός, δ, ὄν, voluptuous, luxurious.
 Κατερός, δ, ὄν, firm, patient.
 Σκληρός, δ, ὄν, hard, unscrupulous.
 Πονηρός, δ, ὄν, penurious.
 Ἀθρόος, α, ὄν, accumulated.

Ἐναντίος, <i>ια, ιον</i> , unfriendly.	Ἡμερος, <i>ον</i> , admirable, excellent, praiseworthy.
Πολέμιος, <i>ια, ιον</i> , hostile.	Ἀτρεπτος, <i>ον</i> , intrepid, invincible.
Ἰδιος, <i>ια, ιον</i> , own, one's own, private.	Χρυσοτόκος, <i>ον</i> , that lays golden eggs, with the golden eggs.
Γελοῖος, <i>ια, ιον</i> , laughable, ridiculous.	Φιλεργός, <i>ον</i> , loving work, hard working, industrious.
Ἀνδρείος, <i>ια, ιον</i> , courageous, manly.	Ἀμφίτροπος, <i>ον</i> , leaning to both sides, doubtful.
Ἀθῦμος, <i>ον</i> , discouraged.	

Penurious friends. Ridiculous enterprises. Frightful countenances. Admirable soldiers. Hostile criticisms. Praiseworthy acts. The men are unscrupulous. The women are unfriendly. The children are timid. The weapons are good. The myrtles are pretty. The apples are ripe. One's own estate. Hens with golden eggs. Future seasons. Marine birds. River horses, frightful brutes. Elephants, powerful animals. Panthers, brutes very difficult to fight. Lionesses are more difficult to fight than panthers. Men more skilled in painting than the Greeks. Soldiers more courageous than the Macedonians. Age is more courageous than youth. The prudence of an intelligent legislator. The worth of real wisdom. The evils of a doubtful war. The death of constant and faithful friends. The councils of Semiramis, queen of the Assyrians, a daring and courageous woman. Perdiccas captured the lioness and her cubs in a vast cave. Hystaspes killed the panther with a sharp knife. Alexander suffered thirst at the Indian frontiers. What thing is wisest?—Truth. What thing is most beautiful?—Light. What is most common?—Death.

80.

Κεφαλῇ, ἡς (<i>ῆ</i>), a head.	Εὐεργέτης, <i>ου (ὅ)</i> , a benefactor.
Οἰκία, <i>ας (ῆ)</i> , a house.	Δικαστής, <i>οὔ (ὅ)</i> , a judge.
Ἀπληστία, <i>ας (ῆ)</i> , insatiability.	Πλούταρχος, <i>ου (ὅ)</i> , Plutarch.
Ὑποκριτής, <i>οὔ (ὅ)</i> , an actor, hypocrite.	Θυμός, <i>οὔ (ὅ)</i> , the will, passion.
	Κυνηγός, <i>οὔ (ὅ)</i> , a hunter.

Αἴλουρος, *ον* (ὅ), a cat.
 Ἐγκέφαλος, *ου* (ὅ), brains.
 Μορμολυκεῖον (τό), a mask.
 Μῦς, μῦς (ὅ), a mouse.
 Χεῖρ, χεῖρός (ή), a hand, a paw.
 Κρίσις, *εως* (ή), a judgment.
 Σκεῦος, *εος-ους* (τό), a moveable, a utensil, a property.
 Θύλαξ, ἄκος (ὅ), a sack of flour.
 Ὑγιαίνοντες, *ων* (οι), the healthy.
 Νοσοῦντες, *ων* (οι), the sick.
 Εὐτυχοῦντες, *ων* (οι), the fortunate.
 Ὀργίλος, *η, ον*, subject to anger.
 Ἀθικτός, *ον*, intact, sacred.
 Ἀνεπιχείρητος, *ον*, impracticable, invulnerable.

Ἐλθών. οὔσα, *όν*, having entered.
 Ἀναλαβών, οὔσα, *όν*, having lifted up.
 Διερευνώμενος, *η, ον*, turned over, investigating.
 Κατεσκευάσμενος, *η, ον*, wrought, made up.
 Πράττοντες, (*νομ. of ρημ. πράττω, ουσα, ον*), doing.
 Ἦν, which.
 Ἐχει, he, she, or it has.
 Λέγει, he, she, or it says.
 Ἔφη, he, she, or it said.
 Οὐδέν, *ερος, (τό)*, nothing.
 Οὐδέ (οὐδ' before a vowel), nor, or (*for* nor), neither.
 Κακῶς, ill.
 Εὐφυῶς, cleverly, curiously.

Οἱ δικασταὶ δίκαιοι. Τὰ κρίσει δικάια. Τὰ παλτὰ τῶν κυνηγῶν ἀνδρείων. Αἱ ἀρεταὶ εὐεργετῶν γενναίων. Ὁ πλοῦτος ἀθρόος τοῦ φιλαργύρου σκληροῦ καὶ πονηροῦ. Οὐμῶ ἀθικτον οὐδὲν οὐδ' ἀνεπιχείρητον ἐστίν. Αἱ γυναῖκες, ὡς λέγει ὁ Πλούταρχος, τῶν ἀνθρώπων δργιλώτεραι εἰσιν οἱ νοσοῦντες τῶν ὑγιανόντων, οἱ γέροντες τῶν νεανιῶν, οἱ κακῶς πράττοντες τῶν εὐτυχούντων εἰσὶν δργιλώτεροι. Ἀλώπηξ, εἰς οἰκίαν ἰλθοῦσα ὑποκριτοῦ, καὶ ἕκαστον τῶν αὐτοῦ σκευῶν διρρευνωμένη, εὔρε καὶ κεφαλὴν μορμολυκεῖου εὐφυῶς κατεσκευασμένην ἣν καὶ ἀναλαβοῦσα ταῖς χερσίν, ἔφη "ὦ καὶ κεφαλὴ! καὶ ἰγκέφαλον οὐκ ἔχει."

REM.—(1) Οἱ κακῶς πράττοντες, "the doing badly," *i. e.* "the unfortunate."

(2) Εἰς οἰκίαν ὑποκριτοῦ, "into a house of actor," *i. e.* "into an actor's house." This construction of the genitive, which frequently occurs, is precisely equivalent to the English possessive case.

(3) Καὶ ἕκαστον, "and each," *i. e.* "one by one," "one after the other." (See REM. 8, EX. 75.)

(4) Κεφαλὴν μορμολυκεῖου, "head of mask," *i. e.* "a mask representing a head," "a mask-head," "a mask."

(5) Ταῖς χερσίν, "in her or its paws." The article is here used as a possessive pronoun. (See REM. 3, EX. 59.)

81.

Διερευνώμενος, η, ον, turning over, investigating.	Κατεσκευασμένος, η, ον, wrought, made up.
Γινόμενος, η, ον, becoming.	Θεασάμενος, η, ον, having inspected.
Γενόμενος, η, ον, become.	
Γεγραμμένος, η, ον, represented.	Συστρατευσάμενος, η, ον, having fought.
Τετυφωμένος, η, ον, conceited.	

REM.—(1) The participles agree with the noun in number, gender, and case.

(2) A participle with the article is equivalent to a relative with the verb. (See Rem. 2, Ex. 65.)

A sword curiously wrought. Actor's properties cleverly made up. Attica is not represented in the map of the world. Perdicas investigating each of the weapons, found a good spear. The explorers having inspected the country, bring water to the army. The girl who becomes daily more amiable. The courage of the chiefs who had fought with Alexander. The prudence of the king who had become an ally to the Thebans. The vile misers who become day by day richer and more wretched. Socrates, seeing that the young men were conceited on account of their wealth, did not praise them.

82.

ADJECTIVES—SECOND DECLENSION.

εὐδαίμων, happy.

ἀληθής, true.

Singular.

	Masc. and Fem.	Neut.	Masc. and Fem.	Neut.
<i>Nom.</i>	εὐδαίμ-ων,	-ον.	ἀληθ-ής,	-ές.
<i>Voc.</i>	εὐδαίμ-ον,	-ον.	ἀληθ-ές,	-ές.
<i>Gen.</i>	εὐδαίμ-ονος,	-ονος.	ἀληθ-(έος)-οῦς.	-έος. οῦς.
<i>Dat.</i>	εὐδαίμ-ονι,	-ονι.	ἀληθ-(έϊ)-εϊ,	-έϊ-εϊ.
<i>Acc.</i>	εὐδαίμ-ονα,	-ονα.	ἀληθ-(έα)-ῆ,	-ές.

Dual.

Masc. and Fem.	Neut.	Masc. and Fem.	Neut.
<i>N. V.</i> <i>Α.</i> εὐδαίμ-ονε,	-ονε.	ἀληθ-έε-ῆ,	-έε-ῆ.
<i>G. D.</i> εὐδαίμ-όνοιν.	-όνοιν.	ἀληθ-(έοιν)-οῖν, -εοιν-οῖν.	

Plural.

<i>N. V.</i> εὐδαίμ-ονεs,	-ονα.	ἀληθ-(έεs)-εῖs, -έα-ῆ.
<i>Gen.</i> εὐδαίμ-ονων,	-ονων.	ἀληθ-(έων)-ῶν, -έων-ῶν.
<i>Dat.</i> εὐδαίμ-οσι,	-οσι.	ἀληθ-έσι, -έσι.
<i>Acc.</i> εὐδαίμ-ονας,	-ονα.	ἀληθ-(έας)-εῖs, -έα-ῆ.

REM.—(1) Adjectives of this declension have two terminations only, one for the *masc.* and *fem.*, and another for the *neuter*, both of which are declined like nouns of the third declension.

(2) It will be observed that some forms of the second model are contracted; this occurs, as in nouns of the third declension, when the termination *ος* of the *gen.* is preceded by a vowel. (See Appendix.)

(3) The following are the terminations of the second declension:—

Masc. and Fem.	Neut.	Gen.	Voc.
-ων,	-ον ;	-ονος,	-ον.
-ης,	-εs ;	-εος,	-εs.
-ην,	-εν ;	-ενος,	-εν.
-ιs,	-ι ;	-ιτος,	-ι.
-υs,	-υ ;	-υτος,	-υ.

(4) Comparatives in *ων*, which belong to this declension, have some of their cases contracted thus:—

μειζων, "greater;" *neut.* μειζον.

*Singular.**Plural.*

Masc. and Fem.	Neut.	Masc. and Fem.	Neut.
<i>N.</i> μειζ-ων,	-ον.	μειζ-ονεs-(οεs)-ουs,	-ονα-(οα)-ω.
<i>G.</i> μειζ-ονος,	-ονος.	μειζ-όνων,	-όνων.
<i>D.</i> μειζ-ονι,	-ονι.	μειζ-οσι,	-οσι.
<i>A.</i> μειζ-ονα-(οα)-ω,	-ον.	μειζ-ονας-(οας)-ουs,	-ονα,(οα),ω.

Dual.

Masc. and Fem.	Neut.
<i>N. A.</i> μειζ-ονε,	-ονε.
<i>G. D.</i> μειζ-όνοιν.	-όνοιν.

83.

Ψυχή, ἥς (ῆ), the soul, mind.	Πάντες (<i>masc. plu. of πᾶς</i>), all.
Γλωσσαλία, ας (ύ), an indiscretion.	Ὦν, being.
Φαντασία, ας (ή), fancy, imagination.	Προσάγοντος (<i>gen. of προσάγων</i>), advancing, passing.
Πεισιστράτης, ου (ό), Pisistratus.	Προσιόντος (<i>gen. of προσίων</i>), approaching.
Τύραννος, ου (ό), an absolute king, a tyrant.	Αὕτη (<i>fem. of οὗτος</i>), this.
Παιδαγωγός, οῦ (ό), a tutor, a pedagogue.	Αὐτῷ (<i>dat. of αὐτός</i>), for him.
Γεωργός, οῦ (ό), a peasant.	Τί (<i>neut. of τίς</i>), something.
Σῖτος, ου (ό), grain.	Ἐπανήει, he, she, or it was returning.
Χρόνος, ου (ό), time.	Ἐνεφαίνετο, he, she, or it was displayed, shone.
Ἄροτρον, ου (ό), a plough.	Ἀπεκρίνατο, he, she, or it replied.
Διδασκαλεῖον, ου (τό), a school.	Ἐκχωρήσαι, to have made place, to have moved.
Θεμιστοκλῆς, ἑους (ό), Themistocles.	Πάνυ, very.
Κύων, κυνός (ό), a dog.	Ἐλευθερίως, boldly.
Σῶμα, ἄτος (τό), the body.	Ἐτα, then, at that time.
Ἀλόγιστος, ου, senseless, insignificant, little.	Οὕτως ἄρα, in this way.
Μεγαλόφρων, ου, magnanimous.	Ἐκ (ἐξ before a vowel), from.
Γλυκίων, ου, sweeter, more delicious.	Κατά, in, on, as to.
Μεγαλοπρεπής, ἐς, magnificent, great.	Δέ καί, however.
	Ἐτι, yet, still.
	Γάρ, because, is it that?

Ὁ ληστής κακίων. Τὰ ληστὰ κακίονε. Οἱ καρποὶ γλυκίους καὶ ἡδίους. Πάντες οἱ ἄνθρωποι φιλόζωοι, εἰ καὶ πτωχοὶ καὶ δυστυχεῖς εἰσιν. Ὁ ἀνὴρ μεγαλοπρεπέης μὲν τῷ σώματι, κατὰ δὲ ψυχὴν ἀλόγιστος. Ἡ φαντασία τοῦ ἀνδρὸς μεγαλοπρεποῦς μὲν τῷ σώματι, κατὰ δὲ ψυχὴν ἀλογίστου. Αἱ γλωσσαλγαί τῶν ἀνδρῶν μεγαλοπρεπῶν μὲν τῷ σώματι, κατὰ δὲ ψυχὴν ἀλογίστων. Ἐπανήει ποτὲ ἐκ διδασκαλείου παῖς ἔτι ὢν Θεμιστοκλῆς. Εἰτα προσιόντος Πεισιστράτου, ὁ παιδαγωγὸς ἔφη τῷ Θεμιστοκλεῖ μικρὸν ἐκχωρῆσαι τῆς ὁδοῦ, προσάγοντος τοῦ τυράννου. Ὁ δὲ καὶ πάνυ ἐλευθερίως ἀπεκρίνατο: “Αὕτη γάρ, εἶπεν, αὐτῷ οὐχ ἰκανὴ ὁδός;” Οὕτως ἄρα εὐγενές τι καὶ μεγαλόφρον ἐνεφαίνετο τῷ Θεμιστοκλεῖ καὶ ἐξ ἐκείνου.

REMARK.—(1) Οἱ καρποὶ γλυκίους, “the sweeter fruits.” Some

adjectives have comparatives in *ἰων* as well as in *τερος*; thus "sweeter" may either be rendered by *γλυκίων* or *γλυκύτερος*.

(2) Ἐκ διδασκαλείου, "from school." The preposition *ἐκ* governs a genitive case.

(3) Ἐἵτα προσέβητος Πεισιστράτου, "Pisistratus happening to pass *at the time*." Words used to extend the signification of other words (adverbs) are usually placed like *εἵτα* at the head of the sentence.

(4) Ὁ παιδαγωγὸς ἔφη τῷ Θεμιστοκλεῖ ἐκχωρῆσαι τῆς ὁδοῦ, "The pedagogue told Themistocles *to have moved out of the way*," i. e. "*to move out of the way*." A past form of the infinitive mood is used in Greek after another verb in a past tense.

(5) Ὁ δὲ πάνυ ἐλευθερίως ἀπεκρίνατο. "but *he* very boldly replied." The article used as a pronoun. (See Rem. 3, Ex. 73.)

(6) Αὐτὴ γὰρ αὐτῷ οὐχ ἱκανὴ ὁδός; "Why, is there not space enough for him already?"

(7) Εὐγενὲς τι, "something noble." The particles *τίς*, *τί* in affirmative sentences are always placed after the word to which they refer. (See Rem. 5, Ex. 68.)

(8) Καὶ ἐξ ἐκείνου, "and from that," i. e. "and from that *time on*." The word *χρόνου*, "understood."

84.

Ἐπιστήμων, <i>ον</i> , skilful.	Ἀβλαβής, <i>ές</i> , unhurt.
Ἀμύμων, <i>ον</i> , blameless, innocent.	Ἐπιμελής, <i>ές</i> , vigilant.
Εὐγνώμων, <i>ον</i> , reasonable, candid.	Ἀκριβής, <i>ές</i> , exact, strict, accurate.
Ἀπράγμων, <i>ον</i> , disengaged, free from care.	Κινδυνώδης, <i>ές</i> , dangerous.
Σόφρων, <i>ον</i> , rational, of sound mind.	Ἀφανής, <i>ές</i> , obscure, ignoble.
Ἀτέρμων, <i>ον</i> , boundless, infinite.	Ἀμαθής, <i>ές</i> , untaught, ignorant, rude.
Μνήμων, <i>ον</i> , mindful.	Ἐπαχθής, <i>ές</i> , odious.
Αὐτόχθων, <i>ον</i> , indigenous.	Ἀπηνής, <i>ές</i> , cruel, savage.
Πέπων, <i>ον</i> , sun-dried, mellow, ripe.	Δαψιλής, <i>ές</i> , expensive, profuse, sumptuous.
Πλείων, <i>ον</i> , more, greater.	Ἐπεικής, <i>ές</i> , reasonable, right, fair.
Μείων, <i>ον</i> , less, lesser.	Νωλεμής, <i>ές</i> , energetic, assiduous.
Ἐχθίων, <i>ον</i> , more unfriendly.	Εὐήθης, <i>ές</i> , frank, ingenuous, open.
Μεγαλοπράγμων, <i>ον</i> , prone to undertake great things, enterprising.	Φιλόπατρις, <i>ι</i> , patriotic.
Κακοδαίμων, <i>ον</i> , unfortunate, unhappy.	Τίς, <i>τί</i> (enclitic), a certain, some, any.
	Εὐχάρις, <i>ι</i> , glad, joyful, happy.

A certain hard working peasant. A certain vile animal. Some intelligent foreigners. A patriotic mother. Glad minds. Joyful truths. Happy countenances. Men prone to undertake great things. Poets of sound mind. Women free from care. Flatterers sumptuous in praise. Kings boundless in power. Legislators accurate in foresight. Soldiers odious to Alexander. Lands that are no part of Attica. Flowers indigenous to Sicily. Argives skilful in deceit. More prudence than courage. Less wine than water. The Macedonians are more unfriendly to the Greeks. The beauty of innocent children. The vigilant dog of the ignorant hunters. The ripe grains of Thrace. The reasonable judgments of a just judge. The cruel deeds of an ignoble tyrant. The worth of mindful friends. I am unhappy. Art thou blameless? What thing is most dangerous?—Fancy.

85.

ADJECTIVES—THIRD DECLENSION.

δριμύς, sharp.

Singular.

Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>Nom.</i> δριμ-ύς,	δριμ-εῖα,	δριμ-ύ.
<i>Voc.</i> δριμ-ύ,	δριμ-εῖα,	δριμ-ύ.
<i>Gen.</i> δριμ-έος,	δριμ-εἰας,	δριμ-έους.
<i>Dat.</i> δριμ-εῖ-εῖ,	δριμ-εἶα,	δριμ-εῖ-εῖ.
<i>Acc.</i> δριμ-ύν,	δριμ-εἶαν,	δριμ-ύ.

Dual

<i>N.A.</i> δριμ-έε,	δριμ-εἶα,	δριμ-έε.
<i>D.G.</i> δριμ-έοιν,	δριμ-εἶαιν,	δριμ-έοιν.

Plural.

<i>N.V.</i>	δριμ-έες-εῖς,	δριμ-εῖται,	δριμ-έα.
<i>Gen.</i>	δριμ-έων,	δριμ-εῖων,	δριμ-έων.
<i>Dat.</i>	δριμ-έσι,	δριμ-εῖαις,	δριμ-έσι.
<i>Acc.</i>	δριμ-έας-εῖς,	δριμ-εῖας,	δριμ-έα.

REM.—(1) Adjectives of this declension have three terminations, the masculine and neuter declined like nouns of the third, and the feminines like nouns of the first declension.

(2) The following terminations belong to third declension :—

<i>Nominative.</i>			<i>Genitive.</i>			<i>Vocative.</i>
Mas.	Fem.	Neut.	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.	Mas.
-ας,	αινα,	αν.	-ανος,	αίνης,	ανος.	-αν.
-ην,	εινα,	εν.	-ενος,	είνης,	ενος.	-εν.
-εις,	ίσσα,	ιν.	-ιεντος,	ίσσης,	ιεντος.	-ιν.
-όεις,	όεσσα,	όεν. }	-οῦντος,	ούσσης,	οῦντος.	-ου.
-οῦς,	οῦσσα,	οῦν. }				
-ήεις,	ήεσσα,	ήεν. }	-ῆντος,	ήσσης,	ῆντος.	
-ῆς,	ῆσσα,	ῆν. }				
-υς,	εια,	υ.	-εος,	είας,	εος.	
-ων,	ουσα,	ον.	-οντος,	ούσης,	οντος.	
-ας,	ασα,	αν,	-αντος,	άσης,	αντος.	
-εις,	είσα,	έν,	-έντος,	είσης,	έντος.	

Amongst these terminations are included the participles in *ων*, *ας*, and *εις*, which are declined thus :—

έκων, willing.

<i>Singular.</i>			<i>Plural.</i>		
Mas.	Fem.	Neut.	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>N.V.</i> <i>έκ-ών,</i>	-ούσα,	-όν.	-όντες,	-ούσαι,	-όντα.
<i>Gen.</i> <i>έκ-όντος,</i>	-ούσης,	-όντος.	-όντων,	-ούσων,	-όντων.
<i>Dat.</i> <i>έκ-όντι,</i>	-ούσῃ,	-όντι.	-ούσι,	-ούσαις,	-ούσι.
<i>Acc.</i> <i>έκ-όντα,</i>	-ούσαν.	-όν.	-όντας,	-ούσας,	-όντα.

Dual.

	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>N.A.</i>	<i>έκ-όντε,</i>	-ούσα,	-όντε.
<i>G.D.</i>	<i>έκ-όντοι,</i>	-ούσαι,	-όντοι.

In the same way are declined the contracted forms *φρονών* (*φρονέων*), -ούσα, οῦν; *gen.* *φρονούντος* -ούσης -οῦντος, "thinking;"—*ορώων* (*ορώων*) -ώσα -ών; *gen.* *ώντος* -ώσης -ώντος, "seeing." (See Appendix.)

προστάξας, having commanded.

Singular.

Plural.

	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>N. V.</i>	προστάξ-ας,	-ᾶσα,	-αν.	-αντις,	-ασαι,	-αντα.
<i>Gen.</i>	προστάξ-αντος,	-άσης,	-αντος.	-άντων,	-ασών,	-άντων.
<i>Dat.</i>	προστάξ-αντι,	-άσῃ,	-αντι.	-ᾶσι,	-άσαις,	-ᾶσι.
<i>Acc.</i>	προστάξ-αντα,	-ᾶσαν,	-αν.	-αντας,	-άσας,	-αντα.

Dual.

	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>N. A.</i>	προστάξ-αντε,	-ᾶσα,	-αντε.
<i>G. D.</i>	προστάξ-άντων,	-άσαιν,	-άντων.

In the same way is declined the adjective πᾶς, πᾶσα, πᾶν, *gen.* παντός, πάσης, παντός, "all," "every." (See Appendix.)

τυφθεῖς, having been struck.

Singular.

Plural.

	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>N. V.</i>	τυφθ-είς,	-εῖσα,	-έν.	-έντες,	-εῖσαι,	-έντα.
<i>Gen.</i>	τυφθ-έντος,	-εῖσης,	-έντος.	-έντων,	-εῖσών,	-έντων.
<i>Dat.</i>	τυφθ-έντι,	-εῖσῃ,	-έντι.	-εῖσι,	-εῖσαις,	-εῖσι.
<i>Acc.</i>	τυφθ-έντα,	-εῖσαν,	-έν.	-έντας,	-εῖσας,	-έντα.

Dual.

	Mas.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>N. A.</i>	τυφθ-έντε,	-εῖσα,	-έντε.
<i>G. D.</i>	τυφθ-έντων,	-εῖσαιν,	-έντων.

REM.—(3) The following classes of adjectives have the same termination for all three genders.

The adjectives μάκαρ "blessed," μακρόχειρ "single-handed," and all others compounded with a substantive, except compounds of πούς and πόλις.

Those derived from πατήρ and μήτηρ that end in ωρ, as ἀπάτωρ "fatherless," ἀμήτωρ "motherless."

Those in ης-ητος and ως-ωτος, as ἀδμής "untamed," ἀγνώς "unknown," except πένης "poor," θής "servile," and Κρής "Cretan."

Those in ξ and ψ, as ἐριβόλαξ "very fertile," ἀοψ "blind."

Those in ας-αδος, ις-ιος, ις-ιδος, as φυγάς "fugitive," πολύμητις "very sagacious," ἑλικώπης "sparkling-eyed."

The foregoing classes of adjectives are rarely used with neuter nouns, and are all declined like nouns of the third declension having similar terminations. (See Appendix.)

86.

Γνώμη, ης (ή), a thought, a reflection.	Ἐπαμειβόμενος, η, ον, having gathered.
Σπαρτιάτης, ου (ό), a Spartan.	Παραταξάμενος, η, ον, having given battle.
Βοιωτός, οὔ (ό), a Boeotian.	Κείμενος, η, ον, laid, scattered about.
Λακεδαιμόνιος, ου (ό), a Lacedaemonian.	Αὐτῶν, (contr. of ταυτῶν), of themselves, their own.
Ἀγισίλαος, ου (ό), Agesilaus.	Ἐμοῦ (gen. of ἐγώ), of me.
Νύξ, νυκτός (ή), night.	Οὗς, whom.
Κόνις, ιος or ιως (ή), dust, earth.	Διέπεμψε, he, she, or it sent away, out.
Θεράπων, (ἄπων) οντος (ό), a servant, an attendant.	Διέλυσε, he, she, or it had closed.
Ἄπας, ἅπασα, ἅπαν, all without exception.	Δύναιτο, they might.
Ἐχων, οὔσα, ον, having, possessing, obtaining.	Ἐγένοντο, they were, they became.
Ἰδών, οὔσα, όν, having beheld.	Ἀνεχώρησαν, they returned.
Πράξας, ἅσα, αν, having accomplished.	Γνωρίσαι, to have recognised.
Κελεύσας, ἅσα, αν, having commanded.	Ἀποκρύψαι, to have hidden, to have covered up.
Γενόμενος, η, ον, having broke, having arrived.	Πρό, before.
	Ὅς; so that.

Ἀγισίλαος ποτὲ πρὸς τοὺς Βοιωτοὺς παραταξαμένου, ἀμφίβροπος ἦν ἡ νίκη· νύξ γάρ διέλυσε τὴν μάχην· ὁ δὲ μίσσης νυκτὸς τοὺς πιστοτάτους διέπεμψε κελεύσας οὓς δύναιτο γνωρίσαι Σπαρτιάτας νεκροὺς, ἐπαμειβόμενους κόνιν ἀποκρύψαι· καὶ οἱ μὲν τοῦτο πράξαντες πρὸ ἡμέρας ἀνεχώρησαν. Οἱ δὲ πολέμιοι, ἡμέρας γενομένης, τοὺς αὐτῶν νεκροὺς, ἰδόντες ἅπαντας κειμένους, τοὺς δὲ τῶν Σπαρτιατῶν δλίγους, ἄθυμοι καὶ δειλότεροι ταῖς γνώμαις ἐγένοντο, ὥς Λακεδαιμονίων τὴν νίκην ἐχόντων.

REM.—(1) Ὁ δὲ τοὺς πιστοτάτους διέπεμψε, "but he sent his most faithful attendants." Such words as θεράπων, "attendant;" μαθητής, "disciple;" are generally understood. (See Rem. 1, Ex. 75.)

(2) Κελεύσας, "having commanded them." The pronoun αὐτοῖς understood. (See Rem. 5, Ex. 70.)

(3) Οὓς δύναιτο γνωρίσαι, "those whom they might recognise." The antecedent of the relative is not always expressed.

(4) Σπαρτιάτας νεκροὺς ἀποκρύψαι, "to have hid the dead Spartans," i. e. "to hide the dead Spartans." A past infinitive after a past tense. (See Rem. 4, Ex. 83.)

(5) *Καὶ οἱ μὲν τοῦτο πράξαντες*, "and having accomplished this, *they*." The article employed as a pronoun. (See Rem. 5, Ex. 83.)

(6) *Οἱ πολέμιοι*, "the hostile men," i. e. "the enemy." The word *ἄνδρες* understood.

87.

Πρίσβυς, εἶα, ὅ, old, ancient.	Ὀμφαλίδεις, εἶσα, ἐν, embossed.
Ὠκύς, εἶα, ὅ, active, light, nimble.	Πτερόεις, εἶσα, ἐν, winged.
Πλατύς, εἶα, ὅ, wide, ample, flat.	Ἀνεμόεις, εἶσα, ἐν, windy, stormy,
Βαρύς, εἶα, ὅ, irksome, troublesome.	Αἱματόεις, εἶσα, ἐν, gory.
Βραχύς, εἶα, ὅ, short, brief.	Μάκαρ, ἄρος, happy, blessed.
Τραχύς, εἶα, ὅ, rough, rugged, rocky.	Ἐριβώλαξ, ἄκος, productive.
Εὐθύς, εἶα ὅ, right, direct, straight.	Πολυαῖξ, ἴκος, impetuous, violent.
Θρασύς, εἶα, ὅ, audacious.	Ἀρπαξ, ἄγος, rapacious.
Λιγύς, εἶα ὅ, harmonious.	Οἶνοψ, οπος, wine-coloured, dark.
Ἡμισυς, εἶα, ὅ, half.	Ἀοψ, ἄσπος, blind.
Πᾶς, πᾶσα, πᾶν, each, all, every.	Ἐλικωψ, ωπος, dark-eyed.
Τέρην, τέρεινα, τέρεν, tender.	Φυγᾶς, ἄδος (ἄδος), fugitive.
Τάλας, αἶνα, ἀν, wretched.	Πολυδεύρας, ἄδος (ἄδος), peaked, ridged.
Τιμῆεις, ἡέσσα, ἡέν, esteemed, respected, praiseworthy.	Πολύμητις, ιος, very sagacious, wily.
Αἰγλήεις, ἡέσσα, ἡέν, bright, brilliant.	Ἐκνημις, ἴδος, well-armed.
	Ἐλικῶπις, ἴδος, sparkling-eyed.
	Ἀδμήξ, ἡτος, untamed.

The direct road to Attica. Troublesome animals. Blind men. The brief season of youth. The nimble dogs of the hunter. The terror of the untamed horses. Every dark-eyed child of Asia. The sweet and harmonious voices of the birds. The beautiful and brilliant colours of the flowers. The peaked and stormy regions of India. The wily enterprizes of a skilful general. The graceful and sparkling-eyed women of Egypt. All the terrible and irksome calamities of poverty. Every tender fruit of Thrace. All the productive fields of the peasants. Every rugged rock of Bœotia. The violent and rapacious tyrants of Syracuse. The merits of the

embossed figures in Attica. The excellence of the winged statues in Assyria. Broad and ample are the estates of Alcibiades. Audacious and daring are the brigands of Sicily. Fugitive are the fancies of age. Are the soldiers of Agesilaus well armed?

88.

'Επίνοια, ας (ή), a trick, a ruse.	Προσελεύσομαι, I will go near,
Ϊδάτωλος, ου (ό), a hook, a peg.	I would go near.
'Ον, ούσα, δν, being.	'Ηεε (ν), he, she, or it came.
Κατιών, ούσα, ον, coming down, coming out.	Κατήσθι (ν), he, she, or it devoured.
Συλλαμβάνων, ούσα, ον, taking with, or together, catching.	Προσποιέτο, he, she, or it pretended, feigned.
Γνούς, ούσα, όν, having known.	'Εγνώ, he, she, or it resolved.
'Ορών, ώσα, ών, seeing.	'Απηώρησε, he, she, or it hung, suspended.
Δυνάμενος, η, ον, being able.	Κατέλθωμεν, we must go.
'Αναλισκόμενος, η, ον, diminishing.	'Απολώμεθα, we may be exterminated.
Σοφίζόμενος, η, ον, dissembling.	Σωθησόμεθα, we shall be safe, or in safety.
'Αναβάς, άσα, δν, having ascended.	'Εφάσαν, they said.
Παρακύψας, άσα, αν, having looked out slyly.	'Εξικνίσθαι, to reach.
'Ημείς (nom. plu. of έγώ), we.	'Εκκαλίσασθαι, to have enticed.
Σεί (enclitic), to thee, to you.	Μηκέτι, no more, any more.
Αυτόν (acc. of αυτός), him, it.	Κατω, down, out.
Αύτων (gen. plu. of αυτός), of them.	Παντάπᾶσι (ν), utterly, entirely.
Αυτούς (acc. plu. of αυτός), them.	Δεῦρο, here.
'Εαυτόν (acc. of έαυτοῦ), himself, itself.	Δή, accordingly.
'Εαυτούς (acc. plu. of έαυτοῦ), themselves.	'Από, from, upon.
'Αλλήλους (acc. of άλλήλων), each other, one another.	Διά (δι' before a vowel), by.
Πολλών (gen. plu. of πολυς), a number.	'Ινα (particle governing subj.), so that.
Γένη, thou wert, you were.	Κάν (for και άν), even though.
	'Ο ούτος, ho, you there
	'Οςπερ, like, as.
	'Οπως, so that.
	'Εάν, (for εί άν), if.

'Εν οικίᾳ τινι πολλῶν μυν ὄντων, αἴλουρος τοῦτο γνούς ἦπεν ένταῦθα, καί καθ' ἑκαστον αὐτῶν συλλαμβάνων

κατήσθιεν. Οἱ δὲ, καθ' ἐκάστην ἑαυτοὺς ἀναλίσκομένους ὀρώντες, ἔφασαν πρὸς ἀλλήλους. "Μηκέτι κάτω κατέλθωμεν, ἵνα μὴ παντάπασιν ἀπολώμεθα, τοῦ γὰρ αἰλούρου μὴ δυναμένου δεῦρο ἐξικνεῖσθαι, ἡμεῖς σωθησόμεθα." Ὁ δὲ αἰλουρος, μηκέτι τῶν μυῶν κατιόντων, ἔγνω δι' ἐπινοίας αὐτοὺς σοφίζόμενος ἐκκαλέσασθαι. Καὶ δὴ ἀπὸ παττάλου τινὸς ἑαυτὸν ἀναβάς ἀπηρώρησε, καὶ προσεποιεῖτο νεκρὸς εἶναι. Τῶν δὲ μυῶν τις παρακύψας, καὶ ἰδὼν αὐτὸν, ἔφη· "ὦ οὗτος, καὶν θύλαξ γένη, οὐ προσελεύσομαί σοι."

REM.—(1) Πολλῶν μυῶν, "a number of mice." The genitive is used here simply to indicate the source or cause of the act involved in the proposition. Under such circumstances the genitive absolute is usually employed, but not always. (See Rem. 5, Ex. 73.)

(2) Οἱ δὲ καθ' ἐκάστην ἑαυτοὺς ἀναλίσκομένους ὀρώντες, "but they seeing themselves diminishing *day by day*." The noun *ἡμέραν* understood. (See Rem. 3, Ex. 80.)

(3) Ἐγνω δι' ἐπινοίας αὐτοὺς ἐκκαλέσασθαι, "he resolved to entice them *by* a trick." The preposition *διὰ* used in the sense of "*by*" governs a genitive case.

(4) Ἐπίνοια, "a thought, the result of serious deliberation," "a stratagem."

(5) Παρακύψας, "looking by leaning the head sideways."

89.

Κομίζων, οὔσα, ον, carrying, bringing.	Εὗρων, οὔσα, ὄν, having found.
Ἀντίχων, οὔσα, ον, resisting.	Εἰπών, οὔσα, ὄν, having said.
Ἀλαλάζων, οὔσα, ον, uttering joyful shouts.	Ἐλθών, οὔσα, ὄν, having entered.
Φρονών, οὔσα, οὔν, thinking, thinking one's self.	Δείξας, ᾶσα, αν, having shown, having pointed out.
Πιών, οὔσα, ὄν, having drank.	Χρεμίσας, ᾶσα, αν, neighed.
Βαλών, οὔσα, ὄν, having gathered, collected.	Εἰσαχθείς, εἶσα, ἐν, led in.
	Φανείς, εἶσα, ἐν, glittered.
	Γραφεῖς, εἶσα, ἐν, painted.

Men bravely resisting evil. Women carrying fruit to Attica. Soldiers uttering shouts of joy. Tyrants thinking themselves great on account of their clemency. The servants having gathered the water bring it to the army. A number of mice having entered an actor's house, a cat went there. The Boeotians having said, We shall be

safe, Agesilaus resolved to entice them by a stratagem. The water having glittered, the leader of the Macedonians overturned the helmet. The peasants having drank the wine, became troublesome to Mericus. The generals having found weapons, returned to the council. The wild beasts having been led in, Perdicas seized a panther. The Lacedemonians having pointed out the dead bodies, the enemies became discouraged. The horses having neighed, Alexander praised the pictures painted by Apelles.

90.

ADJECTIVES.—IRREGULAR DECLENSIONS.

αὐτός, αὐτή, αὐτό, the same.

Singular.

Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>Nom.</i> αὐτός,	αὐτή,	αὐτό.
<i>Gen.</i> αὐτοῦ,	αὐτῆς,	αὐτοῦ.
<i>Dat.</i> αὐτῷ,	αὐτῇ,	αὐτῷ.
<i>Acc.</i> αὐτόν,	αὐτήν,	αὐτό.

Plural.

<i>Nom.</i> αὐτοί,	αὐταί,	αὐτά.
<i>Gen.</i> αὐτῶν,	αὐτῶν,	αὐτῶν.
<i>Dat.</i> αὐτοῖς,	αὐταῖς,	αὐτοῖς.
<i>Acc.</i> αὐτούς,	αὐτάς,	αὐτά.

Dual.

<i>N.A.</i> αὐτώ,	αὐτά,	αὐτώ.
<i>G.D.</i> αὐτοῖν,	αὐταῖν,	αὐτοῖν.

REM.—(1) *Αὐτός* is an adjective of the first declension, but has the neuter in *o*. When the noun is not expressed *αὐτός* is a pronoun, the nominatives equivalent to *he, she, it, they*; the accusatives to *him, her, it, them*. (See Rem. 2, Ex. 86.) The genitive cases of *αὐτός* are likewise equivalent to the possessive pronouns *his, her, its, their*. (See Ex. 85.)

(2) Like *αὐτός* are declined *ἐκεῖνος, ἐκεῖνη, ἐκεῖνο*, "that;" and *ἄλλος, ἄλλη, ἄλλο*, "other," "another."

οὗτος, αὕτη, τοῦτο, *this*.

Singular.

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>Nom.</i>	οὗτος,	αὕτη,	τοῦτο.
<i>Gen.</i>	τούτου,	ταύτης,	τούτου.
<i>Dat.</i>	τούτῳ,	ταύτῃ,	τούτῳ.
<i>Acc.</i>	τοῦτον,	ταύτην,	τοῦτο.

Plural.

<i>Nom.</i>	οὗτοι,	αὗται,	ταῦτα.
<i>Gen.</i>	τούτων,	τούτων.	τούτων.
<i>Dat.</i>	τούτοις,	ταύταις.	τούτοις.
<i>Acc.</i>	τούτους,	ταύτας,	ταῦτα.

Dual.

<i>N.A.</i>	τούτω,	ταυτά,	τουτώ.
<i>G.D.</i>	τούτοῦ,	ταύταιν,	τούτοιν.

REM.—(3) Οὗτος is likewise an adjective of the first declension, but has τ prefixed to some of its cases.

(4) Some adjectives compounded of οὗτος, follow its declension; but reject the τ in all the cases, as τοσοῦτος, τοσαῦτη, τοσοῦτο, "so great;" τοιοῦτος, τοιαῦτη, τοιοῦτο, "such."

πολύς, πολλή, πολύ, *much, many*.

Singular.

<i>Nom.</i>	πολύς,	πολλή,	πολύ.
<i>Gen.</i>	πολλοῦ,	πολλῆς,	πολλοῦ.
<i>Dat.</i>	πολλῷ,	πολλῇ,	πολλῷ.
<i>Acc.</i>	πολύν,	πολλήν,	πολύ.

Plural.

<i>Nom.</i>	πολλοί,	πολλαί,	πολλά.
<i>Gen.</i>	πολλῶν,	πολλῶν,	πολλῶν.
<i>Dat.</i>	πολλοῖς,	πολλαῖς,	πολλοῖς.
<i>Acc.</i>	πολλούς,	πολλάς,	πολλά.

	<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Dual.</i>	<i>Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
<i>N. A.</i>	πολλῶ,		πολλά,	πολλῶ.
<i>G. D.</i>	πολλοῦ,		πολλαῖν,	πολλοῦ.

μέγας, μεγάλη, μέγα, great, large.

Singular.

<i>Nom.</i>	μέγας,	μεγάλη,	μέγα.
<i>Gen.</i>	μεγάλου,	μεγάλης,	μεγάλου.
<i>Dat.</i>	μεγάλῳ,	μεγάλῃ,	μεγάλῳ.
<i>Acc.</i>	μέγαν,	μεγάλην,	μέγα.

Plural.

<i>Nom.</i>	μεγ-άλοι,	-άλοι	-άλα.
<i>Gen.</i>	μεγ-άλων,	-αλῶν,	-άλων.
<i>Dat.</i>	μεγ-άλοις,	-άλοις,	-άλοις.
<i>Acc.</i>	μεγ-άλους,	-άλας,	-άλας.

Dual.

<i>N. A.</i>	μεγ-άλῳ,	-άλα,	-άλῳ.
<i>G. D.</i>	μεγ-άλῳιν,	-άλαιν,	-άλοιιν.

91.

Λίμνη, ης (ή), a lake, a pond.

Σπάρτα, ης (ή), Sparta.

Ἀσφάλεια, ας (ή), security.

Βρασιδάς, ου (ό), Brasidas.

Πολίτης (ίτης), ου (ό), a citizen.

Πέρσης, ου (ό), a Persian.

Μήδος, ου (ό), a Mede.

Βάτραχος, ου (ό), a frog.

Καίρός, οὔ (ό), a circumstance.

Βίος, ου (ό), life.

Πρόοψις, εως (ή), provision, care.

Ἀναγκαῖος, ία, ίον, necessary.

Παρών, οὔσα, όν, present.

Λέγουσι (ν), they say.

Πράττουσι (ν), they do.

Ἐπιβούλευσε (ν), he or she conspired.

Κατέλυσαν, they destroyed, vanquished.

Ἦσαν, were, they were, there were.

Τί; why?

Περί, of, about.

Δί, certainly.

Ἔως, whilst, so long as.

Ἀεί, always, ever.

Μετά, together with.

Ἡ αὐτή μήτηρ. Ὁ αὐτὸς βασιλεύς. Τὸ αὐτὸ ἔργον.

Αὕτη ἡ μήτηρ. Οἱ Θεβαῖοι αὐτοὺς Πέρσας κατέλυσαν.

Ἡ ὁργὴ τῶν αὐτῶν λέοντων δεινὴ ἐστίν. Οὗτοι οἱ καρποὶ

γλύκιστοί εἰσι. Ταῦτα τὰ ζῶα κινδυνώδη εἰσίν. Οὗτοι οἱ

ἄνθρωποι οἱ παρόντες, τῶν ἐχθρῶν φρονιμώτεροί εἰσι καὶ σοφώτεροι. Οἱ ἄλλοι δικασταὶ δίκαιοι. Αἱ ἄλλαι γυναῖκες πτωχαί. "Αλλα μὲν λέγουσιν, ἄλλα δὲ πράττουσιν. Ἀρίβαζος ὁ Ἑρκανὸς ἐπιβούλευσε Δαρεῖω, μετὰ καὶ ἄλλων ἀνδρῶν οὐκ ἀφανῶν. Ἐν ἅπασι καιροῖς τοῦ βίου ἡ φρόνησις, ἀρετὴ ἐστὶν ἀναγκιστάτη. Βρασιδᾶς ἦν μὲν ἀνὴρ ἀγαθός, πολλοὶ δὲ πολῖται ἐκείνου κρείττονες ἐν τῇ Σπάρτῃ ἦσαν. Πολλὰ μὲν ἐστὶ τοῦ θυμοῦ δεινὰ, πολλὰ δὲ καὶ γελοῖα. Ἡ τῶν φρονίμων σοφία τῆς τῶν ἀφρόνων προύφωδος ἐστὶ μείζων, ἐκείνοι γὰρ μὲν αἰεὶ σοφοὶ οὗτοι δὲ, ἕως ἐν ἀσφαλείᾳ εἰσὶν. Ὁ Ἀγησίλαος περὶ τοῦ μεγάλου βασιλέως ἔλεγε· τί γὰρ ἐμοῦ μείζων ἐκεῖνος ὁ βασιλεύς· εἰ μὴ δικαιότερος; Ὁ τῶν ληστῶν ἡγεμὼν πολλὰ τε καὶ κακὰ ἔλεγεν.

REM.—(1) Ἀυτὴ ἡ μήτηρ, "the mother herself." Αὐτός placed before the article is a pronoun usually equivalent to "himself," "herself," "itself," "themselves."

(2) Αὐτοὺς Πέρσας, "these same Persians." Αὐτός has likewise the signification of "that same," and is sometimes used without the article. (See Rem. 6, Ex. 73.)

(3) Ἄλλα μὲν λέγουσιν, ἄλλα δὲ πράττουσιν, "other things doing, other things saying," i. e. "they say one thing, and they do another." (See Rem. 1, Ex. 78.)

(4) Ἀρίβαζος ἐπιβούλευσε Δαρεῖω, "Aribazus conspired against Darius." The verb ἐπιβούλευσεν used in the sense of "to conspire against," takes a dative case.

(5) Μετὰ ἄλλων ἀνδρῶν, "together with other men." The preposition μετὰ when used to express *together with* takes a genitive case. (See Rem. 5, Ex. 75.)

(6) Ἐκείνου, "than that (person)," i. e. "than him." The adjective ἐκείνος often has its noun understood. (See Rem. 3, Ex. 62.)

(7) Πολλὰ ἐστὶ τοῦ θυμοῦ δεινὰ, "anger produces many terrible things." Πράγματα understood, and the verb consequently in the singular. (See Rem. 2, Ex. 78.)

(8) Ἡ τῶν φρονίμων σοφία, "the sense of the prudent." Most adjectives may be employed with the article as substantives. (See Rem. 6, Ex. 86.)

(9) Ὁ Ἀγησίλαος περὶ τοῦ μεγάλου βασιλέως ἔλεγε, "Agésilas said of the great king," i. e. "the king of Persia." Περί when used to express "of," "about," or "relative to," takes a genitive case.

(10) Πολλὰ τε κακὰ, "many evil things." Πολλὸς is usually joined in this way by a copula to another adjective.

92.

That land is moist. This region is dry. That wine is red. These things are luminous. Those apples are bitter. The cunning of that fox. The father of this boy is a general. The parents of these ragged children are poor. The same frog came out of the same pond. The same estates are represented in another map. The other portrait was painted by the same painter. Both the boys are the sons of the same father. Are these the same horses? Much hard labour. Many broad and deep rivers. The eloquence of many orators is imprudent and dangerous. Many wars are shameful, but many are necessary and commendable. The statue of Alexander was the work of a great man. Semiramis the Assyrian was a brave and great queen. Prudence in a general is a great merit. India is the region of great rivers. The lioness is a large and ferocious brute. Elephants are large and powerful animals.

93.

ADJECTIVES—THE NUMERALS.

CARDINAL.	Marks used as figures.	ORDINAL.	
1, Εἷς.....	α'	1st. Πρῶτος,	η, ον.
2, Δύω.....	β'	2d. Δεύτερος,	α, ον.
3, Τρεῖς.....	γ'	3d. Τρίτος,	η, ον.
4, Τέσσαρες.....	δ'	4th. Τέταρτος,	η, ον.
5, Πέντε.....	ε'	5th. Πέμπτος,	η, ον.
6, Ἑξ.....	ς'	6th. Ἑκτος,	η, ον.
7, Ἑπτὰ.....	ζ'	7th. Ἑβδόμος,	η, ον.
8, Ὀκτώ.....	η'	8th. Ὀγδοός,	η, ον.
9, Ἐννέα.....	θ'	9th. Ἐννᾶτος,	η, ον.
10, Δέκα.....	ι'	10th. Δέκατος,	η, ον.
11, Ἐνδέκα or δέκα έν.....	ια'	11th. Ἐνδέκατος,	η, ον.
12, Δώδεκα or δέκα δύω.....	ιβ'	12th. Δωδέκατος,	η, ον.
		20th. Εἰκοστός,	η, ον.
		30th. Τριακοστός,	η, ον.

CARDINAL.	Marks used as figures.	ORDINAL.
20, Εἰκοσί	κ'	40th. Τεσσαράκω-
, Τριάκοντα	λ'	τός, η, ον.
40, Τεσσαράκοντα . .	μ'	60th. Ἑξηκοστός, η, ον.
60, Ἑξήκοντα	ξ'	80th. Ὀγδοηκοστός, η, ον.
80, Ὀγδοήκοντα . .	σ'	90th. Ἐννεηκοστός, η, ον.
90, Ἐννecήκοντα . .		100th. Ἐκατοστός, η, ον.
100, Ἐκατόν	ρ'	200th. Διακοσίω-
200, Διακόσιοι, αἱ, α	σ'	τός, η, ον.
900, Ἐννεακόσιοι, αἱ, α		900th. Ἐννεακοσίω-
1000, Χίλιοι, αἱ, α . .	α	τός, η, ον.
10,000, Μύριοι, αἱ, α . .	ι'	1000th. Χίλιοστός, η, ον.
		10,000th. Μυριοστός, η, ον.

REM.—(1) The first four cardinal numbers are declined thus:—

εἷς, "one."			δύω, "two."	
Masc.	Fem.	Neut.	Masc., Fem., and Neut.	
Nom. εἷς,	μία,	ἓν.	δύω or δύο.	
Gen. ἑνός,	μιάς,	ἐνός.	δυοῖν.	
Dat. ἐνί,	μιά,	ἐνί.	δυοῖν.	
Acc. ἕνα,	μίαν,	ἓν.	δύω or δύο.	

τρεις, "three."		τέσσαρες, "four."	
Masc. and Fem.	Neut.	Masc. and Fem.	Neut.
Nom. τρεῖς,	τρία.	τέσσαρες,	τέσσαρα.
Gen. τριῶν,	τριῶν.	τεσσάρων,	τεσσάρων.
Dat. τρισί,	τρισί.	τέσσαρσι,	τέσσαρσι.
Acc. τρεῖς,	τρία.	τέσσαρας,	τέσσαρα.

The genitive of *δύω* is sometimes written *δυεῖν* and *δυῶν*, the dative *δυσί*, and some writers use the word as indeclinable. *Τέσσαρες* is likewise written with double *τ* instead of double *σ*.

(2) The simple numbers from 5 to 10, and the decimals to 100, are indeclinable. The round numbers from 200 and all the ordinals are regularly declined like adjectives of the first declension.

(3) The odd numbers may be written apart or together, or with the conjunction *καί*, as *δέκα πέντε*, *δεκαπέντε*, or *πέντε καὶ δέκα*, "15;" *εἴκοσι πέντε* (*κ'ε'*), or *πέντε καὶ εἴκοσι* (*ε' καὶ κ'*), "25."

(4) The odd numbers of the ordinals are expressed in the same way, as *πίμπροτος καὶ δέκατος*, "15th;" but the smaller may be a cardinal, as *τέσσαρες καὶ δέκατος*, or *τεσσαρεςκαὶδέκατος*, "14th;" *εἷς καὶ εἰκοστός*, *μία καὶ εἰκοστή*, or *εἰκοστός πρῶτος*, "21st."

(5) From the numeral adverbs *δίδς, τρίς, τεσσαράκις* or *τετράκις, πέντάκις*, "twice," "thrice," &c.; are formed the compounds *διδυχίλοι*, "twice a thousand" or "two thousand;" *τριςχίλοι*, "three thousand," and so on.

94.

<i>Κεραία, ας (ή)</i> , a tittle, an atom.	<i>Χωρῶν, οὔσα, οὖν</i> , holding, containing.
<i>Ἵδρία, ας (ή)</i> , a water jar, a vase.	<i>Δυνάμενος, η, ον</i> , being able, could.
<i>Ματθίας, ου (ό)</i> , Matthias.	<i>Ἀποκριθεὶς, εἶσα, ἐν</i> , replied.
<i>Ἀδριας, ου (ό)</i> , the Adriatic sea.	<i>Ἑμῖν (dat. plu. of ἐγώ)</i> , to you, unto you.
<i>Μετρητής, οὔ (ό)</i> , a liquid measure containing about nine gallons, a firkin.	<i>Ἑμεῖς (2nd person plu. of ἐγώ)</i> , you.
<i>Μαθητής, οὔ (ό)</i> , a disciple.	<i>Ἡμῶν (gen. plu. of ἐγώ)</i> , of us.
<i>Νόμος, ου (ό)</i> , a law.	<i>Πόσος, η, ον</i> , How much? How many? How great?
<i>Ὅχλος, ου (ό)</i> , people, multitude, crowd, number.	<i>Λέγω, I say.</i>
<i>Ἀγγελος, ου (ό)</i> , a messenger, an angel.	<i>Ἐχετε, you have.</i>
<i>Κλῆρος, ου (ό)</i> , a lot, chance.	<i>Κεῖται, he, she, or it lies.</i>
<i>Ἀπόστολος, ου (ό)</i> , an apostle.	<i>Ἐπεσε, he, she, or it fell.</i>
<i>Ἰουδαίος, ου (ό)</i> , a Jew.	<i>Ἐμέτρησε, he, she, or it measured.</i>
<i>Καθαρισμός, οὔ (ό)</i> , a cleansing, purification, atonement.	<i>Συγκατεψεφίσθε, he, she, or it was numbered.</i>
<i>Ουρανός, οὔ (ό)</i> , the sky, heaven.	<i>Παρέλθῃ, he, she, or it should pass away.</i>
<i>Ἰησοῦς, οὔ (ό)</i> , Jesus.	<i>ἔειπον, they said.</i>
<i>Ἔτος, εος (τό)</i> , a year.	<i>Εὑρον, they found.</i>
<i>Πόλις, εως (ή)</i> , a city.	<i>Ἐκαθαρίσθησαν, they were cleansed.</i>
<i>Τείχος, εως (τό)</i> , a wall.	<i>Ἐκπέσωσι, they should fall.</i>
<i>Πῆχυς, εως (ό)</i> , a cubit.	<i>Γένηται, it should be fulfilled.</i>
<i>Ὄνομα, ατος (τό)</i> , a name.	<i>Ἀνακρύψαι, to have lifted up, to stand upright.</i>
<i>Πνεῦμα, ατος (τό)</i> , breath, the wind, a spirit.	<i>Ἐκεῖ, there.</i>
<i>Ἰῶτα (indeclinable), τό, an iota, a jot.</i>	<i>Πού; where?</i>
<i>Λίθινος, η, ον</i> , stone, made of stone.	<i>Οὐχί; were there not? is there not?</i>
<i>Τετράγωνος, ου (ό, ή)</i> , four-square, quadrangular.	<i>Ἔως ἂν, till, until.</i>
<i>Παντελής, εος (ό, ή)</i> , full.	<i>Ἀνδ, in, in each, apiece, each severally.</i>
<i>Ἐσθίων, ουσα, ον</i> , eating.	<i>Εἰς, to, towards, through.</i>
<i>Συγκύπτων, ουσα, ον</i> , bowing together, bending double.	

Κατά, after the manner of.

Τέ (enclitic), then, and.

Μήπως, lest.

Ἴδού, behold!

Ἀμήν, amen! verily!

Διὰ τοῦτο, therefore, for as much as.

Μετά, with.

Οἱ πέντε ἄγγελοι. Οἱ δέκα τρεῖς Πέρσαι, ἕξ καὶ τριάκοντα Μήδους κατέλυσαν. Ἦν ὄχλος τῶν ὀνομάτων ἑκατὸν εἰκοσιν. Οἱ ἐσθίοντες ἦσαν πεντακισχίλιοι ἄνδρες. Ἡ πόλις τετράγωνος κεῖται, καὶ ὁ ἄγγελος ἐμέτρησε τὸ τεῖχος αὐτῆς, ἑκατὸν τεσσαράκοντα τεσσάρων πηχῶν. Ὁ κληρὸς ἐπὶ Μαθθίαν ἔπεσεν, καὶ συγκατεψηφίσθη μετὰ τῶν ἑνδεκα ἀποστόλων. Ἀμήν γὰρ λέγω ὑμῖν, ἕως ἂν παρέλθῃ ὁ οὐρανὸς καὶ ἡ γῆ, ἰῶτα ἐν ἡ μία κεραία οὐ μὴ παρέλθῃ ἀπὸ τοῦ νόμου, ἕως ἂν πάντα γένηται. Ἴδού, γυνὴ ἦν πνεῦμα ἔχουσα ἀσθενείας ἔτη δέκα καὶ ὀκτώ· καὶ ἦν συγχύπτουσα, καὶ μὴ δυναμένη ἀνακύψαι εἰς τὸ παντελές. Ἦσαν ἐκεῖ ὑδρεῖς λίθιναι ἕξ, κείμεναι κατὰ τὸν καθαρισμὸν τῶν Ἰουδαίων, χωρεῖσαι ἀνὰ μετρητὰς δύο ἢ τρεῖς. Ἀποκριθεὶς δὲ ὁ Ἰησοῦς, εἶπεν· Οὐχὶ οἱ δέκα ἐκαθαρίσθησαν; οἱ δὲ ἐννέα ποῦ; Λέγει τοῖς μαθηταῖς ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Πόσους ἄρτους ἔχετε; οἱ δὲ εἶπον, ἑπτὰ.

REM.—(1) Ἰῶτα ἐν ἡ μία κεραία οὐ μὴ παρέλθῃ, "one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass away." The particles οὐ and μὴ used together, strengthen the negation. (See Rem. 6, Ex. 73.)

(2) Μὴ δυναμένη ἀνακύψαι εἰς τὸ παντελές, "not being able to have lifted (herself) up to the full (height)," "i. e. "she could in no wise stand upright." The preposition εἰς governs an accusative case, and usually implies motion of some kind. (See Ex. 65.)

(3) Οἱ δὲ ἐννέα ποῦ, "but where are the nine?" The verb εἶσι understood. (See Rem. 3, Ex. 78.)

(4) Οἱ δὲ εἶπον, "and they said." The article used as a pronoun. (See Rem. 5, Ex. 86.)

95.

One year, one month, one day. The power of one man. The nineteen disgraceful wars of Aribazus the Hyrcanian. Thirty-two beautiful colours. One of the two mothers. The ten thousand Greeks. The sweet voices of a hundred birds. Eighteen very clever boys.

Five hundred brave soldiers. Two of the three sisters. Twenty-two graceful hyacinths. There are three terrible lions in this cave. These twenty-nine roses are all very pretty. The fifteen generals painted by Apelles. Twenty-three just and sagacious legislators. These four men are foreigners, for they are black. These thirty-five apples are bitter, even if they are ripe. The six stone jars of the Jews. The twenty-seven peasants and the thirteen children of the same. The city and its twenty-eight admirable statues. There are a thousand frogs in this pond. The thirty vile tyrants of Attica. The seven ferocious brigands of Sicily. The twelve apostles. Twenty-six valuable and useful horses. If a Bœotian at any time killed twenty foxes, or any other animals of that sort, he did not think it a great deed.

96.

Κώμη, ης (ή), a village.

Ὡψία, ας (ή), evening.

Ὡρα, ας (ή), an hour.

Χρεία, ας (ή), necessity, need.

Πρύμνα, ας (ή), the stern of a ship.

Ἀγκυρα, ας (ή), an anchor.

Ὅργυιά, ἄς (ή), a fathom.

Ναύτης, ου (ό), a sailor.

Χόρτος, ου (ό), grass, a meadow.

Κόφινος, ου (ό), a basket.

Ἰχθύς, ὅς (ό), a fish.

Κλάσμα, ἄτος (τό), a fragment.

Βρῶμα, ἄτος (τό), food, victuals.

Ἐρημος, ου (ό, ή), wild, desert.

Πλήρης, εος (ό, ή), full.

Λέγων, ουσα, ον, saying.

Ἀπελθών, ουσα, ον, having gone.

Περισσέων, ουσα, ον, leaving over, remaining.

Λαβών, ουσα, ον, having taken.

Φοβούμενος, η, ον, fearing.

Κλάσας, ἄσα, αν, having broken.

Διαφερόμενος, η, ον, being driven up and down.

Ἀναβλέψας, ἄσα, αν, having looked up.

Ῥίψας, ἄσα, αν, having cast.

Διαστῆσας, ἄσα, αν, having passed, moved.

Βολίσας (ίσας), ἄσα, αν, having sounded.

Ἔδωκε, he or she gave.

Εὐλόγησε, he or she blessed.

Παρήλθε, it is passed, it has become late.

Ἐγένετο, it arrived, it was come.

Ἐχομεν, we have.

Ἐχουσι (ν), they have.

Ἡύχοντο, they pray for, they wish for.

Ἐπένδουν, they thought, they deemed.

Ἐφάγον, they ate.

Ἐχογράσθησαν, they were filled.

Ἐραν, they collected.

Προσῆλθον, they came.

Ἀγοράσωσι (ν), they may buy.

Ἀπόλυσον, send, send away.

Δότε, give.

Φέρετε, bring.

Γενέσθαι, to come, to break.

Προσάγειν, to draw near, to approach.

Φαγεῖν, to eat.

Ἀπελθεῖν, to depart, to go away.

Ἀνακλιθῆναι, to be seated.

Μοί (dat. of ἐγώ), to me.

Ἐαυτοῖς (dat. plm. of ἑαυτοῦ), for themselves.

Χωρίς, besides.

Ὡσεῖ, about.

Ὡς, when.

Βραχύ, beyond, a little further.

Πάλιν, again.

ἤδη, already, now.

Ὡδε, here, hither.

Ἑβδομηκοντάκις, seventy times.

Ὡς δὲ τεσσαρεσκαίδεκάτῃ νύξ ἐγένετο, διαφερομένων ἡμῶν ἐν τῷ Ἀδρίᾳ, κατὰ μέσον τῆς νυκτὸς ὑπενδουν οἱ αὐταὶ προσάγειν τινὰ αὐτοῖς χώραν, καὶ βολίσαντες, εὖρον ὀργυιάς εἴκοσι· βραχύ δὲ διαστήσαντες, καὶ πάλιν βολίσαντες, εὖρον ὀργυιάς δέκαπέντε. Φοβούμενοί τε μήπως εἰς τραχεῖς τόπους ἐκπέσωσιν, ἐκ πρύμνης ῥίψαντες ἀγκύρας τέσσαρας, ἤρχοντο ἡμέραν γενέσθαι.

Ὁψίας δὲ γενομένης, προσῆλθον τῷ Ἰησοῦ οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ, λέγοντες· Ἐρημός ἐστιν ὁ τόπος, καὶ ἡ ὥρα ἤδη παρήλθεν· ἀπόλυσον τοὺς ὄχλους, ἵνα ἀπελθόντες εἰς τὰς κώμας, ἀγοράσωσιν ἑαυτοῖς βρώματα. Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Οὐ χρεῖαν ἔχουσιν ἀπελθεῖν· δότε αὐτοῖς ὑμεῖς φαγεῖν. Οἱ δὲ λεγουσιν αὐτῷ· Οὐκ ἔχομεν ὧδε εἰ μὴ πέντε ἄρτους καὶ δύο ἰχθύας. Ὁ δὲ εἶπε· Φέρετέ μοι αὐτοὺς ὧδε. Καὶ κειεύσας τοὺς ὄχλους ἀνακλιθῆναι ἐπὶ τοὺς χόρτους, καὶ λαβὼν τοὺς πέντε ἄρτους καὶ τοὺς δύο ἰχθύας, ἀναβλέψας εἰς τὸν οὐρανὸν, εὐλόγησε, καὶ κλάσας, ἔδωκε τοῖς μαθηταῖς τοὺς ἄρτους, οἱ δὲ μαθηταὶ τοῖς ὄχλοις, καὶ ἔφαγον πάντες, καὶ ἐχορτάσθησαν, καὶ ἤσαν τὸ περισσεῦον τῶν κλασμάτων ὡδεκα κοφίνους πλήρεις, οἱ δὲ ἰσθίοντες ἦσαν ἄνδρες ὥσει πεντακισχίλιοι, χωρὶς γυναικῶν καὶ παιδιῶν.

REM.—(1) Κατὰ μέσον νυκτός, "in the middle of the night," "at or about midnight." (See Rem. 1, Ex. 60.)

(2) Διαφερομένων ἡμῶν ἐν τῷ Ἀδρίᾳ, "as we were being tossed about in the Adriatic." The genitive absolute is often equivalent to a dependant sentence introduced by the particle, *when*, *as*, or *after*. (See Rem. 1, Ex. 88.)

(3) Ὑπενόουν οἱ ναῦται προσάγειν τινὰ αὐτοῖς χώραν, "the sailors deemed that they were drawing near some land."

(4) Εὐλόγησε, "he blessed them." (See Rem. 2, Ex. 86.)

(5) Τὸ περισσεῦον, "the leaving over," "what remained." Participle with the article used for relative and verb. (See Rem. 2, Ex. 65.)

97.

The first danger of the enterprise. There were nine statues of Alexander in Ephesus. The second hour of the day. The third hour of the night. The fourth day of the battle. The explorers found eight black horses. We have twenty-two very beautiful stone jars. Bring me the eleven good books. The fifth victory of Epaminondas. Send away these twenty-five silly women. Are there sixteen dead Spartans? The seventh of the great painters of Attica. The eighth general of the Bœotians. The ninth war of the Macedonians. These seventeen weapons are all bad. Semiramis killed one hundred and fourteen ferocious panthers. A cat having gone to an actor's house, captured in the middle of the night a number of mice. Here are twenty eloquent and pious men. There were twenty-three just and sagacious judges in Syracuse. There are seven broad but not deep rivers in Asia. Are there twenty-five honest men in Thrace?

98.

THE PRONOUNS.

Ἐγώ, I.

Singular.

	First Person.	Second Person.	Third Person.
Nom.	ἐγώ, I.	σύ, thou.	not used.
Gen.	ἐμοῦ, μοῦ, of me.	σοῦ, of thee.	οῦ, of one's self.
Dat.	ἐμοί, μοί, to me.	σοί, to thee.	οἱ, to one's self.
Acc.	ἐμέ, μέ, me.	σί, thee.	ἑ, σφί, one's self.

Dual.

	First Person.	Second Person.	Third Person.
<i>N.A.</i>	<i>νῶϊ, νῶ, we both.</i>	<i>σφῶϊ, σφῶ, you both.</i>	<i>σφωέ, σφώ, themselves both.</i>
<i>G.D.</i>	<i>νῶϊν, νῶν, of or to us both.</i>	<i>σφῶϊν, σφῶν, of or to you both.</i>	<i>σφωίν, of or to both themselves.</i>

Plural.

<i>Nom.</i>	<i>ἡμεῖς, we.</i>	<i>ὑμεῖς, you.</i>	not used.
<i>Gen.</i>	<i>ἡμῶν, of us.</i>	<i>ὑμῶν, of you.</i>	<i>σφῶν, of themselves.</i>
<i>Dat.</i>	<i>ἡμῖν, to us.</i>	<i>ὑμῖν, to you.</i>	<i>σφίσι, σφί, σφίν, to themselves.</i>
<i>Acc.</i>	<i>ἡμᾶς, us.</i>	<i>ὑμᾶς, you.</i>	<i>σφᾶς, σφέ, themselves.</i>

REM.—(1) The forms *μοῦ, μοί, μέ, σοῦ, σοί, σέ, οὖ, οἱ, ἐ, σφίσι*, and *σφέ*, are all enclitics. (See Rem. Ex. 13.)

Ἑμός, my.

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
First Person.	<i>Sing. ἑμός,</i>	<i>ἑμέ,</i>	<i>ἑμόν, my, mine.</i>
	<i>Plu. ἡμέτερος,</i>	<i>-ρα, -ρον,</i>	<i>our, ours.</i>
	<i>Dual. νωίτερος,</i>	<i>-ρα, -ρον,</i>	<i>belonging to us both.</i>
Second Person.	<i>Sing. σός,</i>	<i>σή, σόν,</i>	<i>thy, thine.</i>
	<i>Plu. ὑμέτερος,</i>	<i>-ρα, -ρον,</i>	<i>your, yours.</i>
	<i>Dual. σφωίτερος,</i>	<i>-ρα, -ρον,</i>	<i>belonging to you both.</i>
Third Person.	<i>Sing. ὅς, ἐός,</i>	<i>ἧ, ἐή, ὄν, ἐόν,</i>	<i>his, her, its.</i>
	<i>Plu. σφέτερος,</i>	<i>-ρα, -ρον,</i>	<i>their, theirs.</i>

REM.—(2) Each of the forms of *ἑμός* is declined like adjectives of the first declension.

*Ἑμαυτοῦ, of myself.**Singular.*

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
First Person	<i>Gen. ἑμαυτοῦ,</i>	<i>-ῆς,</i>	<i>-οῦ, of myself.</i>
	<i>Dat. ἑμαυτῶ,</i>	<i>-ῇ,</i>	<i>-φί, to myself.</i>
	<i>Acc. ἑμαυτό,</i>	<i>-ην,</i>	<i>-ό, myself.</i>

Second Person.	Gen.	σεαυτοῦ,	-ῆς,	-οῦ, of thyself.
	Dat.	σεαυτῷ,	-ῇ,	-ῷ, to thyself.
	Acc.	σεαυτόν,	-ήν,	-ό, thyself.
Third Person.	Gen.	ἐαυτοῦ,	-ῆς,	-οῦ, of himself.
	Dat.	ἐαυτῷ,	-ῇ,	-ῷ, to himself.
	Acc.	ἐαυτόν,	-ήν,	-ο, himself.

Plural.

Third Person.	Gen.	ἐαυτῶν,	-ῶν,	-ῶν, of themselves.
	Dat.	ἐαυτοῖς,	-αῖς,	-οῖς, to themselves.
	Acc.	ἐαυτούς,	-άς,	-ά, themselves.

(3) The first and second persons of *ἐμαυτοῦ* are not used in the plural.

(4) The forms of this pronoun are sometimes contracted, as *σαυροῦ*, for *σεαυτοῦ*; *αυροῦ*, for *ἐαυτοῦ*, the rough aspirate distinguishes this last contraction from *αυροῦ*, the gen. of *αὐτός*. (See Ex. 86.)

* *Ος, his, her, its, who, which, that.*

Singular.

Plural.

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
Nom.	ὁς,	ἡ,	ὅ, ὅν.	οἱ,	αἱ,	ἄ.
Gen.	οῦ,	ῆς,	οῦ.	ῶν,	ῶν,	ῶν.
Dat.	ῷ,	ῇ,	ῷ.	οῖς,	αῖς,	οῖς.
Acc.	ὃν,	ἣν,	ὃ, ὃν.	οὓς,	ἄς,	ἄ.

Dual.

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
N.A.	ὧ,	ῶ,	ῶ.
G.D.	οῖν,	αῖν,	οῖν.

(5) **Ος* is both a possessive and a relative pronoun. It is declined like the article, omitting *τ*.

(6) The syllable *περ* is often joined to *ὅς* when used as a relative forming the compound *ὅςπερ*, *ἡπερ*, *ὅπερ*, "who," "which," "that." (See Ex. 70.)

(7) The compound *ὅςτις*, *ἡτις*, *ὅ, τι*; "who," "whoever," "whatever," gen. *οὗτινος*, *ἧςτινος*, *οὗτινος*, has each of its forms declined like *ὅς* and *τις* respectively.

Ἀλλήλων, of one another.

Gen. ἀλλήλων, of one another.

Dat. ἀλλήλοις, ἀλλήλαις, to one another.

Acc. ἀλλήλους, ἀλλήλας, ἀλληλα, one another.

Dual.

G.D. ἀλλήλοιν, -αιν, of or to the one and the other.

Acc. ἀλλήλω, ἀλλήλα, the one and the other.

99.

Ἀκοή, ἡς (ή), celebrity, renown, fame.

Συρία, ας (ή), Syria, Palestine.

Ἰούδας, ου (ό), Judas.

Μεσονύκτιον, ου (τό), midnight.

Ἰσκαριώτης, ου (ό), Iscariot.

Πιλάτος, (άτος), ου (ό), Pilate.

Αἴτιον, ου (τό), a fault.

Παιδίον, ου (τό), a little boy, a boy.

Ἀρχιερεύς, εως (ό), a high priest.

Θέλημα, άτος (τό), the will.

Ῥῆμα, άτος (τό), a word, saying, expression.

Όλος, η, ου, all, the whole of.

Δεγόμενος, η, ου, called, named.

Συνηγμένος, η, ου, met together.

Ποιήσας, άσα, αν, having done.

Πορευθείς, είσα, εν, having gone.

Εύρίσκω, I find, I do find.

Ἐκέλευσε, he bade, desired, commanded.

Ἐθεράπευσε (ν), he cured.

Ἐλάλησε (ν), he spoke, he spake, he addressed.

Ἀπῆλθε (ν), he, she, or it went, it spread.

Δεῖ, it behoves, one must.

Θέλετε, you will.

Ἦδειτε, you knew, wist ye?

Ἐζητεῖτε, you sought, you did seek, you have sought.

Ἔστησαν, they agreed, they covenanted.

Προσῆνεγκαν, they brought, they did bring.

Συνῆκαν, they understood.

Παραδώσω, I will deliver up.

Ἔξει, he, she, or it will have.

Πορεύεται, he will go.

Εἴπῃ, he would say.

Ἀπόληται, he, she, or it should perish.

Χρῆσον, lend.

Ἡμερῶσαι, to plough up.

Διατείνασθαι, to stretch forth.

Δοῦναι, to give.

Ἐμπροσθεν, of, in presence of.

Οὐ, where.

Τότε, then, thereupon.

Ότι, that, is it that? because.

Καθώς, as.

Κάγώ (for καὶ ἐγώ), if I.

Ἰνα, that.

Ποσάκις (άκις); how often?

Ὁ Δαρεῖος τοῖς Ἑρκανοῖς ἐκέλευσε τὰ παλτὰ διατείνασθαι. Ὁ γεωργὸς φιλεργὸς καὶ τὸ αὐτοῦ παιδίον. Φέ-

ριτέ μοι τοὺς καρπούς. Ὁ Πιλάτος εἶπε πρὸς τοὺς ἀρχιερεῖς καὶ τοὺς ὄχλους· Οὐδὲν εὐρίσκω αἴτιον ἐν τῷ ἀνθρώπῳ τούτῳ. Αὐτοὶ εἰσι φρονημώτατοι καὶ ἀνδρείεστατοι τῶν στρατιωτῶν. Κύριος δεῖξας τοῖς Πέρσαις χωρίον ἀργὸν καὶ ἀκανθώδες ἐκίλευσεν ἡμερώσαι. Οὐ γὰρ εἰσι δύο ἢ τρεῖς συνηγμένοι εἰς τὸ ἐμὸν ὄνομα, ἐκεῖ εἰμι ἐν μέσῳ αὐτῶν. Δότε αὐτῷ τὰ πινάκια. Πορευθέντες οἱ μαθηταί, καὶ ποιήσαντες καθὼς προσέταξεν αὐτοῖς ὁ Ἰησοῦς. Οὐκ ἔστι θέλημα ἐμπροσθεν τοῦ πατρὸς ὑμῶν, τοῦ ἐν οὐρανοῖς, ἵνα ἀπόληται εἰς τῶν μικρῶν τούτων. Ὁ Ἰησοῦς εἶπε πρὸς τοὺς γονεῖς αὐτοῦ· Τί ὅτι ἐζητεῖτέ με; οὐκ ᾔδειτε ὅτι ἐν τοῖς τοῦ πατρὸς μου δεῖ εἶναι με; καὶ αὐτοὶ οὐ συνῆκαν τὸ ῥῆμα, ὃ ἐλάλησεν αὐτοῖς. Ἀπῆλθεν ἡ ἀλοχὴ Ἰησοῦ εἰς ὅλην τὴν Συρίαν· καὶ προσήνεγκαν αὐτῷ πάντας τοὺς κακῶς ἔχοντας, καὶ ἐθεράπευσεν αὐτούς. Εἶπε τοῖς μαθηταῖς· Τίς ἐξ ὑμῶν ἔχει φίλον, καὶ πορεύσεται πρὸς αὐτὸν μεσουκτιοῦ, καὶ εἶπη αὐτῷ· Φίλε, χρῆσόν μοι τρεῖς ἄρτους. Τότε πορευθεὶς εἰς τῶν δώδεκα, ὁ λεγόμενος Ἰούδας Ἰσκαριώτης, πρὸς τοὺς ἀρχιερεῖς, καὶ εἶπε τί θέλετέ μοι δοῦναι, κἀγὼ ὑμῖν παραδώσω αὐτόν; Οἱ δὲ ἔστησαν αὐτῷ τριάκοντα ἀργύρια.

REM.—(1) Τὰ παλὰ διατείνασθαι, "to extend *their* darts." The possessive pronouns *my, thy, his, her, its, their*, when no particular emphasis is implied, are rendered by the article.

(2) Καὶ τὸ αὐτοῦ παιδίον, "and *his* boy." The possessives *my, thy, his, her, its, their*, when emphatic, are often rendered by *μου, σοῦ*, or the genitives of *αὐτός*. (See Rem. 1, Ex. 90.)

(3) Φέρετέ μοι, "bring *me*." Verbs signifying "to bring" generally govern a dative of the person.

(4) Οὐδὲν εὐρίσκω αἴτιον ἐν τῷ ἀνθρώπῳ, "I see no fault in this man." The personal pronouns *I, thou, he, she, it, we, you*, and *they*, unless emphatic, are rarely expressed.

(5) Αὐτοὶ εἰσι, "*they* are." The personals *he, she, it, they*, and *you*, when expressed, are often rendered by the article, or by the nominative forms of *αὐτός*. (See Rem. 1, Ex. 90.)

(6) Ἐν μέσῳ αὐτῶν, "in the midst of *them*." The objective personal pronouns *him, her, it, them*, are generally rendered by the corresponding forms of *αὐτός*. (See Rem. 1, Ex. 90.)

(7) Ἐκίλευσεν ἡμερώσαι, "he ordered *them* to plough *it* up." The objectives *him, her, it, them*, as also the dative pronouns, are often understood. (See Rem. 4, Ex. 96.)

(8) Δότε αὐτῷ, "give him." Verbs signifying "to give," generally take a dative case of the person.

(9) Πορευθέντες οἱ μαθηταὶ καὶ ποιήσαντες, "the disciples went and did." When two verbs in a past tense, coupled with "and," occur in English, they may be rendered, as in this sentence, by the corresponding Greek participles.

(10) Καθὼς προσέταξεν αὐτοῖς, "as he desired them." Verbs signifying "to command," govern a dative of the person. (See Rem. 5, Ex. 70.)

(11) Τοῦ ἐν οὐρανοῖς, "who is in heaven." Article equivalent to a relative with a form of the verb *to be*. (See Rem. 2, Ex. 60.)

(12) Εἰς τῶν μικρῶν τούτων, "one of these little ones." An adjective used substantively. (See Rem. 8, Ex. 91.)

(13) Ἐν ταῖς τοῦ πατρὸς μου, "about my father's affairs or business." The dative plural of *πράγμα* understood. (See Rem. 7, Ex. 91.)

(14) Δεῖ εἶναί με, "it behoves me to be," i. e. "I must be."

(15) Τοὺς κακῶς ἔχοντας, "the ill-having," "the sick." (See Rem. 1, Ex. 80.)

(16) Πορευθεὶς πρὸς τοὺς ἀρχιερεῖς, "he went to the high-priests." The English particle *to* is sometimes rendered by a dative case, without a preposition (see Ex. 73); sometimes by *πρὸς*; and when motion is implied, by *εἰς*. (See Rem. 2, Ex. 94.)

100.

I grow older every day. Thou art a great deal richer than I. They say we shall be in safety. Have you any water? The people have no wine, and they ate the bread. The weapons of the soldiers and their horses. The industrious peasants and their ploughs. The lioness and her six cubs. Ptolemy and his father Lagus, king of Egypt. The fox had an actor's mask in its paws. My three estimable friends. Thy brother who is rich. Your beautiful and respected sisters. Our magnanimous and invincible allies. Semiramis the Assyrian, and her renowned army. Your horse has appeared to be more difficult to fight than you. Socrates, seeing that Alcibiades was conceited on account of his wealth, pretended to be poor. Perdiccas seized a panther and captured her. The mouse found a frog and devoured it. Jason having inspected the sailors of Attica, praised them. Alexander

became master of Asia, but the Macedonians were troublesome to him. Really, friend, I would not go near you though you were the high-priest of Syracuse. Send away the dogs. Bring me the fish. Lend him five pieces of silver. Give her the book. The sick hunter cured himself. Epaminondas said to himself, I will deliver up the Spartans. Cleopatra the Egyptian killed herself. Where did the cat hang itself? The people collected food for themselves. The Persians seeing themselves diminishing day by day, said to each other: Why are the Medes greater than we, if not more brave?

101.

Βασιλεία, ας (ή), a kingdom.
 Ὁφειλέτης, ου (ό), a debtor.
 Πέτρος, ου (ό), Peter.
 Κύριος, ου (ό), a lord, a master.
 Λόγος, ου (ό), a word, an account.
 Δούλος, ου (ό), a slave, servant.
 Συνδούλος, ου (ό), a fellow-servant.
 Δένδρος or δένδρον, ου (τό), a tree.
 Τίκνον, ου (τό), a child.
 Δάνιον, ου (τό), a debt.
 Τάλαντον, ου (τό), a talent, about £250 sterling.
 Δηνάριον, ου (τό), a denier, a penny.
 Ἀρξάμενος, η. ου, having begun.
 Προσελθών, οὔσα, όν, having come.
 Ἐξελθών, οὔσα, όν, having gone out.
 Πεσών, οὔσα, όν, having fallen down.
 Κρατήσας, ασα, αν, having laid hands upon, having seized.
 Σπλαγχνισθείς, είσα. έν, having been moved with compassion.

Ὅσος, η. ου, that, that which, what.
 Ὁφείλεις, thou owest, you owe.
 Ἀφήει (ν), he forgave.
 Ἀπέλυσε (ν), he loosed, he let go.
 Ὄφειλε (ν), he owed.
 Ἐπνίγε, he took by the throat.
 Ἡθέλησε, he wished, he would.
 Προσκύνη, he did homage, he worshipped, he prostrated himself before.
 Προσηνέχθη, he, she, it, or their was brought.
 Ὁμοιώθη, he, she, or it is likened.
 Δράτε, you do, you are doing, you accomplish.
 Ὁρμήσατε, you came forth, you were bent.
 Βούλεσθε, you wish, you like.
 Ἀποδώσω, I will pay, repay.
 Ἡγήσομαι, I will lead, I will be leader.
 Ἀφήσω, I shall forgive.
 Ἀμαρτήσῃ, he shall sin.
 Ἐπιλέξαθε, choose.
 Μακροθύμησον, have patience.
 Ἀπόδος, pay.

Συναίρειν, to reckon.

Συνᾶραι, to have reckoned, to take.

Πραθῆναι, to be sold.

Ἀποδοῦναι, to pay, to repay.

Ἀποδοθῆναι, to be repaid, payment to be made.

Εἰς, against.

Ἐπί (ἐπ' before a vowel, ἐφ' before an aspirate), upon, with.

Τί οὖν οὐ δρᾶτε τοῦτο, ἐφ' ὃ καὶ ὠρμήσατε ; Ἐπιλέξασθε, οἱ Μακεδόνες, ὃν βούλεσθε ἡγεμόνων, ἐγὼ δὲ ἡγήσομαι τῶν Πέρσων. Τότε προσελθὼν αὐτῷ ὁ Πέτρος, εἶπε· Κύριε, ποσάκις ἁμαρτήσοι εἰς ἐμὲ ὁ ἀδελφός μου, καὶ ἀφήσω αὐτῷ ; ἕως ἑπτάκις ; Λέγει αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· οὐ λέγω σοι, ἕως ἑπτάκις, ἀλλ' ἕως ἐβδόμηκοντάκις ἑπτά. Διὰ τοῦτο ὠμοιώθη ἡ βασιλεία τῶν οὐρανῶν ἀνθρώπῳ βασιλεῖ, ὃς ἠθέλησε συναῖρει λόγον μετὰ τῶν δούλων αὐτοῦ· Ἀρξάμενον δὲ αὐτοῦ συναίρειν, προσηνήχθη αὐτῷ εἰς ὀφειλέτης μυρίων ταλάντων· μὴ ἔχοντος δὲ αὐτοῦ ἀποδοῦναι, ἐκέλευσεν αὐτὸν ὁ κύριος αὐτοῦ πραθῆναι, καὶ τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὰ τέκνα, καὶ πάντα ὅσα εἶχε· καὶ ἀποδοθῆναι. Πιστῶν οὖν ὁ δοῦλος προσεκύνει αὐτῷ, λέγων· Κύριε, μακροθύμησον ἐπ' ἐμοί, καὶ πάντα σοι ἀποδώσω· σπλαγχνισθεὶς δὲ ὁ κύριος τοῦ δούλου ἐκείνου, ἀπέλυσεν αὐτὸν, καὶ τὸ δάνειον ἀφῆκεν αὐτῷ. Ἐξελθὼν δὲ ὁ δοῦλος ἐκεῖνος, εὗρεν ἕνα τῶν συνδούλων αὐτοῦ, ὃς ὤφειλεν αὐτῷ ἑκατὸν δηνάρια· καὶ κρατήσας αὐτὸν ἔπνιγε, λέγων· Ἀπόδος μοι ὃ, τι ὀφείλεις.

REM.—(1) Ἐφ' ὃ καὶ ὠρμήσατε, "upon *what* even you were bent," i. e. "what you intended." Here the neuter relative ὃ is equivalent to *what* or *that which*, and as in this instance, may be placed after the next word of the sentence.

(2) Ἀφήσω αὐτῷ ; "shall I forgive *him* ?" Verbs signifying "to forgive," govern a dative of the person.

(3) Ἀνθρώπῳ βασιλεῖ, "to a certain king."

(4) Ἐκέλευσεν αὐτὸν πραθῆναι. "he ordered *him* to be sold." Though the verb κελεύω signifies "to command," it sometimes nevertheless takes an accusative of the person. (See Rem. 10, Ex. 99.)

(5) Πιστῶν ὁ δοῦλος προσεκύνει αὐτῷ, "the servant having fallen down, he worshipped *him*," i. e. "the servant *fell down and* worshipped *him*." When two verbs in a past tense coupled with "and" occur in English, the first, or both, may be rendered by the corresponding participle. The Greek idiom is very partial to this construction. (See Rem. 9, Ex. 99.)

(6) *Πάντα σοι ἀποδώσω*, "I will pay *thee* all." Verbs signifying "to pay" govern a dative of the person.

(7) *Ὡς ὥφειλεν αὐτῷ*, "who owed *him*." Verbs signifying "to owe" likewise take a dative of the person.

102.

The slaves bring us wine. The servant gave me the fruit. I will deliver you up to the high priests. What are you doing? Are you doing what you intended? What did he owe you? You owe me ten pieces of silver; pay me five. Will you give my horse some corn? Shall I forgive the peasant this debt? Cyrus commanded his soldiers to hide their weapons. Perdiccas went and seized the lion. A cat came and devoured the mice. A fox ascended a tree and hung himself. The boys went and did as their tutor desired them. A man who is pious. A queen who is powerful. A field that is covered with thorns. Kings who are not just. Women who are not prudent. Elephants and other such animals that are not timid. Choose which you like of the fish. Give me which you like of the eggs. We have flowers here, of which the colour is very beautiful. These are the judges to whom I will pay honour. Send away which you like of these messengers. Bring me which you have of the books. Jason ordered his pioneers to examine carefully the enemies whom they might recognise. Do you think yourself great on account of stratagems which are in no wise honourable?

103.

VERBS.—THE AUXILIARY.

Εἰμί, I am.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present Tense.

Sing.	{ First Person, <i>εἰμί</i> ,	I am.
	{ Second Person, <i>εἶς</i> , or <i>εἷ</i> ,	thou art.
	{ Third Person, <i>ἐστί</i> ,	he is.

	<div> <div>First Person,</div> <div>ἰσμεν,</div> </div> <div> <div>Second Person,</div> <div>ἰστε,</div> </div> <div> <div>Third Person,</div> <div>ἰσι,</div> </div>	<div>we are.</div> <div>you are.</div> <div>they are.</div>
<div>Dual.</div> <div> <div>First Person,</div> <div>not used.</div> </div> <div> <div>Second Person,</div> <div>ἰστον,</div> </div> <div> <div>Third Person,</div> <div>ἰστον,</div> </div>	<div>you both are.</div> <div>they both are.</div>	
<div>Imperfect Tense.</div>		
<div>Sing.</div> <div> <div>First Person,</div> <div>ἦν,</div> </div> <div> <div>Second Person,</div> <div>ἦς, or ἦσθα,</div> </div> <div> <div>Third Person,</div> <div>ἦ, or ἦν,</div> </div>	<div>I was.</div> <div>thou wast.</div> <div>he was.</div>	
<div>Plu.</div> <div> <div>First Person,</div> <div>ἦμεν,</div> </div> <div> <div>Second Person,</div> <div>ἦστε, or ἦτε,</div> </div> <div> <div>Third Person,</div> <div>ἦσαν,</div> </div>	<div>we were.</div> <div>you were.</div> <div>they were.</div>	
<div>Dual.</div> <div> <div>First Person,</div> <div>not used.</div> </div> <div> <div>Second Person,</div> <div>ἦστον, or ἦτον,</div> </div> <div> <div>Third Person,</div> <div>ἦστην, or ἦτην,</div> </div>	<div>you both were.</div> <div>they both were.</div>	

Future Tense.

Sing.	{	First Person, εἰσομαι,	I will be.
		Second Person, εἰση,	thou wilt be.
		Third Person, εἰσεται, or ἔσται,	he will be.
Plu.	{	First Person, εἰσόμεθα,	we will be.
		Second Person, εἰσεσθε,	you will be.
		Third Person, εἰσονται,	they will be.
Dual.	{	First Person, εἰσόμεθον,	we both will be.
		Second Person, εἰσεσθον,	you both will be.
		Third Person, εἰσεσθον,	they both will be.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Sing.	{	Second Person, ἔσθι,	be.
		Third Person, ἔστω,	let him be.
Plu.	{	Second Person, ἔσθε,	be (ye).
		Third Person, ἔστωσαν, ἔστων,	let them be.
Dual.	{	Second Person, ἔστων,	be (ye) both.
		Third Person, ἔστων,	let them both be.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

- S. { 1st Person, ὦ, I be, I were, I may be.
 2nd Person, ἦς, thou be, thou wert, thou mayst be.
 3rd Person, ἦ, he be, he were, he may be.
- P. { 1st Person, ὦμεν, we be, we were, we may be.
 2nd Person, ἦτε, you be, you were, you may be.
 3rd Person, ὦσι, they be, they were, they may be.
- D. { 2nd Person, ἦτον, you both be.
 3rd Person, ἦτον, they both be.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

- S. { 1st Person, εἶην, I might, or would be.
 2nd Person, εἶης, thou mightst, or wouldst be.
 3rd Person, εἶη, he might, or would be.
- P. { 1st Person, εἶημεν, we might or would be.
 2nd Person, εἶητε, you might or would be.
 3rd Person, εἶησαν, they might or would be.
- D. { 2nd Person, εἶητον, you both might be.
 3rd Person, εἶητην, they both might be.

INFINITIVE MOOD.

Present Tense, εἶναι, to be.

Future Tense, εἰσθαι, about to be.

PARTICIPLES.

Present, m. ὢν, gen. ὄντος; f. οὔσα, gen. οὔσης; n. ὄν, gen. ὄντος, being.

Future, m. ἰσόμενος, -ου; f. ἰσόμενη, -ης; n. ἰσόμενον, -ου, about being.

REM.—(1) Like the foregoing are conjugated παύειμι, "I am present;" συμπάυειμι, "I am present with;" and all other combinations of εἶμι.

(2) When two or more forms of a person are in use, the contracted, or shorter form, is most usually employed.

(3) *Εἰμί* takes some of its tenses from *ἔω* "I place;" of these, however, the future is only given in the foregoing table, that tense alone being essential to the conjugation of the auxiliary.

(4) The present indicative forms of *εἰμί* are all enclitics, with the exception of the second person singular. (See Rem. 3, Ex. 65.)

(5) When a wish is expressed as in the phrase, "May you be successful;" and in such locutions as "Would that you were happy!" the forms "were" and "may be" of the auxiliary, are rendered by the optative, not by the subjunctive mood.

104.

Καρδιά, ας (ή), the heart.

Εὐτυχία, ας (ή), happiness.

Φορά, ας (ή), impetuosity.

Ὁφθαλμός, οὔ (ὀ), the eye.

Ἀντίδικος, ου (ὀ), an adversary.

Σκότος, εος, -ους (τό), darkness, obscurity.

Κέρδος, εος, -ους (τό), gain, profit.

Ἄλας, ἄτος (τό), salt.

Ἐλπίς, ἰδος (ή), hope.

Μιστός, ή, ὄν, full.

Σκοτεινός, ή, ὄν, dark, full of darkness.

Ταπεινός, ή, ὄν, humble, lowly.

Πονηρός, α, ὄν, bad, evil.

Μωρός, α, ὄν, foolish.

Σμικρός, α, ὄν (for *μικρός*), small, little.

Πρᾶος, α, ὄν, mild, meek, gentle.

Ἀξιος, ια, ὢν, worthy.

Ἀλόγιστος (ὀ, ή), mad, insane.

Ἄνοος (ὀ, ή) for *ἄνοος*, stupid.

Προσδεκόμενος, η, ὄν, hoping.

Εὐνοῶν, οὔσα, οὖν, being on good terms, friendly.

Ἀφείς, εἶσα, ἐν, having lost, having let go.

Παίσας, ᾶσα, αν, having smote.

Παρείς, εἶσα, ἐν, having let pass, neglected.

Τεχθείς, εἶσα, ἐν, having been born.

Λέγετε, you say.

Ἐκράτησε, he became master.

Ἠγέρθη, he is risen.

Ἀφίεται, he, she, or it is left.

Παραλαμβάνεται, he, she, or it is taken away.

Ἐλεγον, they said.

Ὁμολογοῦνται, they are (were) recognised.

Φεῦγε, flee.

Εἶπω, I may say, I send word.

Ἐπιζοίμι, I would wait.

Προσεύχῃ, thou pray, thou prayest.

Ὑπάρχῃ, he, she, or it would grow.

Ἄνευ, without.

Ὅταν, when.

Ὅπου, where.

Σήμερον, to-day.

Ταχύ, quickly.

Ἔως ὅτου, whilst.

Ὁφελε, would! would that!

Ἐγωγε, I indeed.

Πρᾶός εἰμι καὶ ταπεινὸς τῇ καρδίᾳ. Τίς εἶ; Τίς ἐστὶν οὗτος; Τίς ἐστὶν ὁ παίσας σε; Ποῦ ἐστὶν ὁ τεχθείς βασιλεὺς τῶν Ἰουδαίων; Οὐκ ἔστιν ὧδε, ἡγέρθη γὰρ καθὼς εἶπεν. Οἱ δὲ ὄχλοι ἔλεγον· Οὗτός ἐστιν Ἰησοῦς ὁ προφήτης. Ὑμεῖς ἐστε τὸ φῶς τοῦ κόσμου. Καὶ σὺ ἤσαυ μετὰ Ἰησοῦ.

Ἦν ἡ τῶν Περσῶν ἐπιβουλὴ ἐν κυνηγεσίῳ. Πέντε ἦσαν ἐξ αὐτῶν φρόνιμοι, καὶ πέντε μωραί. Δαρείδης ἐκράτησε τῶν Ἑρκανῶν, οἱ δ' ἐπαχθεῖς ἦσαν αὐτῷ. Τίνα με λέγουσιν οἱ ἄνθρωποι εἶναι, τὸν υἱὸν τοῦ ἀνθρώπου; Λέγει αὐτοῖς· Ἵμεῖς δὲ τίνα με λέγετε εἶναι; Ὁ Θεμιστοκλῆς καὶ ὁ Ἀλκιβιάδης ἐτι παιδες ὄντες ὁμολογοῦνται φορᾶς μεστοὶ εἶναι. Τότε δύο ἔσονται ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ, ὁ εἷς παραλαμβάνεται, καὶ ὁ εἷς ἀφίεται. Ὅπου ἐστὶν ὁ θησαυρὸς ὑμῶν, ἐκεῖ ἔσται καὶ ἡ καρδιά ὑμῶν. Φεῦγε εἰς Αἴγυπτον, καὶ ἴσθι ἐκεῖ ἕως ἂν εἴπω σοί. Ἴσθι εὐνοῶν τῷ ἀντιδίκῳ σου ταχύ, ἕως ὅτου εἶ ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ μετ' αὐτοῦ. Ἔστε φρόνιμοι ὅπως εὐδαίμονες ἦτε, ἀνευ γὰρ τῆς φρονήσεως ἀεὶ ἔσεσθε δυστυχεῖς. Ὅταν προσέλχῃ, οὐκ ἔσῃ ὥσπερ οἱ ὑποκριταί. Ἐὰν δὲ ὁ ὀφθαλμός σου πονηρὸς ᾖ, ὅλον τὸ σῶμά σου σκοτεινὸν ἔσται· εἰ οὖν τὸ φῶς τὸ ἐν σοί, σκότος ἐστὶ, τὸ σκότος πόσον; Ὅφειλε ἄξιοι εἴημεν ἡμεῖς τῆς ἀληθοῦς εὐτυχίας, ἥπερ ἐστὶν ἀπασῶν ἀρετῶν καρπός! Ἐὰν σὺ ἐργαστικὸς ᾖς, σὺ πλούσιος ἐσῃ, ὁ κάματος γὰρ θησαυρός ἐστι τοῖς ἀνθρώποις. Ἀλόγιστος ἂν εἴη ὁ δι' ἐλπίδα μείζονος τὰ ἐν χερσίν ἀφείς, σμικρὰ ὄντα. Ἀλλ' ἐγὼ γε ἄνους ἂν εἴην, εἰ, τὸ ἐν χερσὶ παρεῖς κέρδος, καὶ σμικρὸν ᾖ, τὸ προσδοκώμενον, καὶ μέγα ὑπάρχῃ, ἐλπίζοιμι.

REM.—(1) Ταπεινὸς τῇ καρδίᾳ, “lowly in the heart,” i. e. “lowly in heart.” The article is often used in Greek when rejected by the English idiom. (See Ex. 35.)

(2) Τίς ἐστὶν ὁ παῖσας σε, “who is he who has struck you.” (See Rem. 5, Ex. 96.)

(3) Τίνα με λέγουσιν οἱ ἄνθρωποι εἶναι; “whom do men say me to be?” i. e. “whom do men say that I am?” A dependant clause introduced by *that* in English, is usually rendered in Greek by putting the verb in the infinitive, and the noun or pronoun in the accusative case.

(4) Ἐὰν δὲ ὁ ὀφθαλμός σου πονηρὸς ᾖ, “But if your eye be evil.” The particle *ἐάν* governs the subjunctive mood, and *if* is rendered by *ἐάν*, when a doubt is implied.

(5) Ἀπασῶν ἀρετῶν καρπός, “the fruit of all virtues,” i. e. “the fruit of all the virtues.” In constructions of this kind, the Greek article is not used.

(6) Ἀλόγιστος ἂν εἴη, “it would be insane.” The particle *ὅτι* here implies, that the thing stated is not supposed probable, and when used in this way, has no equivalent in English.

105.

I am indeed stupid. Truly thou art foolish. He is really insane. We are not slaves neither are we hypocrites. The Greeks are not now the salt of the earth, neither are they the light of the world. With whom were you to-day? Wast thou with Peter? Where was he? When was it? Why are you here? We were at Ephesus with Alexander, whilst you were at Syracuse with the army. Where you are, there will I be also. The feast will be delicious and abundant. The people will be odious to the king, the fields will be uncultivated and covered with thorns, and there will be darkness throughout all the land; the men will be discouraged with much toil, and the women will not be worthy of honour. The apples being ripe, they are sweet. The children being good, they are happy. The flowers being fresh, they are beautiful. The estates of Alcibiades not being in Attica, they are not represented in the map. One must be patient. One ought to be industrious. I must be in the council to-day. The money must be repaid. This house must be sold. We ought to be true and generous. You ought to be wise and prudent. They ought to be just and merciful. He is not the man he has appeared to be. The king of Sicily has appeared to be a tyrant. Darius has been considered the wisest of Persian kings. Epaminondas has been considered to be the most skilful of generals. What do people say that I am?

106.

Πηγή, ἥς (ῆ), a source, fountain.	´δασπης, ου (ὀ), the river Hy-
´ρπαγή, ἥς (ῆ), rapine, plunder,	daspes.
rapacity.	´ριστιδης, ου (ὀ), Aristides.
´λεημοσύνη, ἥς (ῆ), charity,	´ῶπος, ου (ὀ), Æsop.
alms.	´ῆστος, ου (ὀ), Festus.
Τιμωρία, ας (ῆ), punishment.	´αρισαῖος, ου (ὀ), a Pharisee.
´πιστήμη, ἥς (ῆ), knowledge.	Οἶκος, ου (ὀ), a house.
´γρίππας, ου (ὀ), Agrippa.	Σῆδηρος, ου (ὀ), a sword.

Φόβος, ου (ό), dread, fear, fright.	Γράφω, I write.
Ποτήριον, ου (τό), a cup.	Φησί (enclitic), he or she says.
Ἄριστον, ου (τό), a dinner.	Θεωρεῖτε, you see.
Μάρτυρ, ὅρος (ό), a witness.	Βούλεται, he, she, or it wishes,
Πλήθος, εος (τό), mob, rabble.	desires.
Κεραμεύς, εως (ό), a potter.	Καθαρίζετε, you clean.
Ἀνάπαυσις, εως (ό), repose.	Ἐποίησε, he made, he did make.
Ἀγαθοκλής, εους (ό), Agathocles.	Ἐθαύμασε (ν), he wondered.
Ἄφρων, ονος (ό, ή), a fool.	Ἀνέπεσε (ν), he sat down (to
Ἱεροσόλυμα, ων (τα), Jerusalem.	meat).
Μεμφις, ιδος (ή), Memphis.	Ἐπηρώτησε (ν), he asked.
Πίναξ, ακος (ό), a plate, platter,	Ἡρώτα, he besought.
dish.	Ἔμει, he, she, or it is full.
Στόμα, άτος (τό), the mouth.	Ἐβαπτίσθη, he had washed.
Γράμμα, άτος (τό), a painting,	Φείσομαι, I will spare.
picture, letter.	Σταθήσεται, he, she, or it will
Ἀρτίμα, άτος (τό), seasoning.	be established.
Καθάρως, δ, όν, pure, clean.	Προείρηκα, I have told you be-
Λοιπός, ή, όν, other.	fore.
Φιλομάθης, έος, -ούς (ό, ή), de-	Ἐνέτυχον, they have dealt with.
sirous of learning.	Ἐλθω, I should come.
Προσευχόμενες, η, ον, praying.	Ἀριστήσῃ, he would dine.
Ἐπιβοών, ὡσα, ὦν, crying.	Ἐγένετο, it happened, it came
Ἐξελθών, οὔσα, όν, having gone	to pass.
in.	Δεῖν, to behove, must.
Ποιήσας, άσα, αν, having made.	Ζῆν, to live.
Προημαρτικώς, υία, ύς, having	Δαλῆσαι, to have spoken.
sinned heretofore.	Παρά (παρ' before a vowel), by,
Σύνειμι, I am with.	at one's house.
Πάρειμι, I am present.	Πλήν, better, but only, rather.
Συμπάρειμι, I am present with.	Ἐνθάδε (ἄδε), here, in this place.
Ἀπείμι, I am absent.	Νῦν, now.
Ἐνείμι, I am in, I possess.	Ἐξωθεν, outside.
Ἐρχομαι, I come.	Ἐσωθεν, inside.
Προλέγω, I foretell.	Καταμόνας, privately, alone.
	Εἰς τὸ πάλιν, again, anew.

Τρίτον τοῦτο ἔρχομαι πρὸς ὑμᾶς. Ἐπὶ στόματος δύο μαρτύρων καὶ τριῶν σταθήσεται πᾶν ῥήμα. Προείρηκα καὶ προλέγω, ὡς παρὼν τὸ δεύτερον, καὶ ἀπὼν νῦν γράφω τοῖς προημαρτηκόσι καὶ τοῖς λοιποῖς πᾶσιν, ὅτι ἐὰν ἔλθω εἰς τὸ πάλιν οὐ φείσομαι. Ἐγένετο ἐν τῷ εἶναι αὐτὸν προσευχόμενον καταμόνας, συνῆσαν αὐτῷ οἱ μαθηταί, καὶ ἐπηρώτησεν αὐτοὺς, λέγων· Τίνα με λέγουσιν οἱ ὄχλοι εἶναι; Φησὶν

ὁ Φῆστος· Ἀγρίππα βασιλεῦ, καὶ πάντες οἱ συμπάροντες ἡμῖν ἄνδρες, θεωρεῖτε τοῦτον, περὶ οὗ πᾶν τὸ πλῆθος τῶν Ἰουδαίων ἐνετυχόν μοι ἔν τε Ἱεροσολύμοις καὶ ἐνθάδε, ἐπιβωῶντες μὴ δὲν ζῆν αὐτὸν μηκέτι. Ἐν τῷ λαλῆσαι, ἡρώσας αὐτὸν φαρισαῖός τις ὅπως ἀριστήσῃ παρ' αὐτῷ· εἰσελθὼν δὲ ἀνέπεσεν. Ὁ δὲ φαρισαῖος, ἰδὼν ἐθαύμασεν ὅτι οὐ πρῶτον ἐβαπτίσθη πρὸ τοῦ ἀρίστου, εἶπε δὲ ὁ κύριος πρὸς αὐτόν· Νῦν ὑμεῖς οἱ φαρισαῖοι τὸ ἔξωθεν ὑμῶν ποτηρίου καὶ τοῦ σίνακος καθαρίζετε, τὸ δὲ ἔσωθεν ὑμῶν γέμει ἀρπαγῆς καὶ πονηρίας· ἄφρονες, οὐχ ὁ ποιήσας τὸ ἔξωθεν, καὶ τὸ ἔσωθεν ἐποίησε; Πλὴν τὰ ἐνόντα δότε ἐλεημοσύνην, καὶ ἰδοὺ πάντα καθαρὰ ὑμῖν ἔσιν.

REM.—(1) Τρίτον τοῦτο, "third this," i. e. "this is the third time." The forms of the verb *to be* are generally dropped in Greek, when they can be omitted without obscuring the sense of the context. (See Rem. 3, Ex. 94.)

(2) Δύο μαρτύρων καὶ τριῶν, "of two or three witnesses."

(3) Τὸ δεύτερον, "the second time." The neuter form of the adjective *δεύτερος*, "second," has here a substantive value. The neuters of most other adjectives likewise admit of a similar extension of their signification, as *ἀγαθόν*, "a good thing," τὸ ἀγαθόν, "good," in a general sense. (See Rem. 4, Ex. 78.)

(4) Ἐν τῷ εἶναι αὐτὸν προσευχόμενον, "in the *to be* himself praying," i. e. "whilst he was praying." The preposition *ἐν* often occurs at the head of a dependant sentence, in which case it is equivalent to *whilst*, *when*, or *as*. Used in this way *ἐν* requires the verb to be in the infinitive mood, and the accessory words in the accusative case. In such constructions the infinitive becomes a noun and always takes the article.

(5) Πάντες οἱ συμπάροντες ἡμῖν ἄνδρες, "all the *being present* with us men," i. e. "all the men *who are* here present." (See Rem. 2, Ex. 104.)

(6) Θεωρεῖτε τοῦτον, "you see this *man*." The word *ἄνδρα* understood. Nouns of frequent occurrence are sometimes dropped in this way, when the sense of the context is not obscured by their omission. (See Rem. 8, Ex. 83; Rem. 1, Ex. 86, and Rem. 13, Ex. 99.)

(7) Μὴ δεῖν ζῆν αὐτὸν μηκέτι, "not it behoves him to live any longer;" i. e. "he ought not (to be allowed) to live any longer." Impersonal verbs generally govern an accusative case. (See Rem. 14, Ex. 99.)

(8) Ἐν τῷ λαλῆσαι, "in the *to have* spoken," i. e. "when he had spoken." (See Rem. 4, above.)

(9) Πλὴν τὰ ἐνόντα δότε ἐλεημοσύνην, "it would be better if you gave alms of *what* you possess. (See Rem. 5 above.)

(10) Πάντα καθαρὰ ὑμῖν ἐστίν, "all thing *are* clean unto you." Πράγματα understood and verb consequently in singular. (See Rem. 7, Ex. 91.)

107.

What animal is fiercer than the lioness? Which is the broadest and deepest river of Asia? The Ganges and Hydaspes are the two great rivers of India. Every man desires to live, even though he is poor and wretched. Hope of honour and dread of punishment are as sources of virtue. Apelles was the most illustrious of the painters of Attica. They say that Agathocles king of Sicily was the son of a potter. Aristides the Just was a praiseworthy man, but he was unfriendly to Themistocles. Alcibiades besought Socrates to be his friend. The horse in the picture has appeared to be real. Cleopatra the Egyptian has not been considered to be the best of queens. What do the people say that the painting at Memphis is? O king, be just and merciful. Friend, be vigilant. Sons, be prudent, that you may be respected. Fathers, be upright, that you may be worthy of honour. We may be happy even though we are poor. All men may be happy, for true happiness is the fruit of virtue. Repose is the seasoning of labour, and labour, according to Æsop, is a treasure to all men. Youths, if you are desirous of learning, you will be learned, for knowledge is the fruit of industry. O brother, would that you were wise and good!

APPENDIX.

IRREGULAR NOUNS OF THE FIRST DECLENSION.— (See Ex. 64.)

1. Nouns in *α*, *gen. ης* (See Rem. 2, Ex. 64) are declined thus :—

ἡ τράπεζα, a table.

	<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Dual.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
<i>N. & V.</i>	<i>τράπεζα</i>		<i>τράπεζαι.</i>
<i>Gen.</i>	<i>τραπέζης.</i>	<i>τραπέζα.</i>	<i>τραπέζων.</i>
<i>Dat.</i>	<i>τραπέζῃ.</i>	<i>τραπέζαιν.</i>	<i>τραπέζαις.</i>
<i>Acc.</i>	<i>τράπεζαν.</i>		<i>τραπέδας.</i>

2. Nouns of this declension in *ας* and *ης* form the vocative by dropping the *ς*, but the following in *ης* make the vocative in *α* :—

Προφήτης, “a prophet,” *voc. προφήτα*, and other nouns in *της*.

Κυνώπης, “dog-faced,” *voc. κυνῶπα*, and other nouns in *πης*.

Πέρσης, “a Persian,” *voc. Πέρσα*, and other names of nations.

Γεωμέτρης, “a geometrician,” *voc. γεωμέτρα*, and other nouns derived from *μετρέω*, “I measure,” as also those derived from *πωλείω*, “I sell,” and *τρίβω*, “I rub.”

3. Some nouns of this declension have an irregular genitive in *α*, as *δενιδοθήρας*, *δενιδοθήρα*, “a bird-catcher.” (See Rem. 1, Ex. 68.)

IRREGULAR NOUNS OF THE SECOND DECLENSION.— (See Ex. 69.)

1. Contracted nouns (see Rem. 3, Ex. 69,) of this declension are declined thus :—

Masculines and Feminines.

ὁ νόος, *the mind.*

Neuters.

τὸ οστέον, *a bone.*

Singular.

<i>Nom.</i>	νόος,	νοῦς.	οστέον,	οστοῦν.
<i>Voc.</i>	νοί,	νοῦ.	οστέον,	οστοῦν.
<i>Gen.</i>	νόου,	νοῦ.	οστέου,	οστοῦ.
<i>Dat.</i>	νόῳ,	νοῖ.	οστέῳ,	οστοῖ.
<i>Acc.</i>	νόον,	νοῦν.	οστέον,	οστοῦν.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i>	νόω,	νοῖ.	οστέω,	οστοῖ.
<i>G.D.</i>	νόοιν,	νοῖν.	οστέοιν,	οστοῖν.

Plural.

<i>N.V.</i>	νόοι,	νοῖ.	οστέα,	οστοῖ.
<i>Gen.</i>	νόων,	νοῶν.	οστέων,	οστοῶν.
<i>Dat.</i>	νόοις,	νοῖς.	οστέοις,	οστοῖς.
<i>Acc.</i>	νόους,	νοῦς.	οστέα,	οστοῖ.

Some of the cases are occasionally found uncontracted.

2. Nouns in *ως* and *ων* (see Rem. 4, Ex. 69,) of this declension are declined thus :—

Masculines and Feminines.

ὁ νείως, *a temple.*

Neuters.

τὸ ἀνώγειον, *an upper-room.*

Singular.

<i>N.V.</i>	νεώς.	ἀνώγειων.
<i>Gen.</i>	νεώ.	ἀνώγειω.
<i>Dat.</i>	νεῶ.	ἀνώγειω.
<i>Acc.</i>	νεών.	ἀνώγειων.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i>	νεῶ.	ἀνώγειω.
<i>G.D.</i>	νεῶν.	ἀνώγειων.

<i>Plural.</i>	
Masculines and Feminines.	Neuters.
<i>N.V.</i> νεώ.	ἀνώγειω.
<i>Gen.</i> νεῶν.	ἀνώγειων.
<i>Dat.</i> νεῶσι.	ἀνώγειως.
<i>Acc.</i> νεώς.	ἀνώγειω.

3. Some masculine and feminine nouns of this declension are neuter in the plural. **Ex.**—

- ὁ δίφρος, a chariot, τὰ δίφρα.
 ὁ ἑρεμῶς, an oar, τὰ ἑρεμῶα.
 ὁ δεσμός, a bond, τὰ δεσμῶα, but sometimes οἱ δεσμοί.
 ὁ λυχνός, a light, τὰ λυχνά.
 ὁ ζυγός, a yoke, τὰ ζυγά.
 ὁ μοχλός, a lever, τὰ μοχλά and τοὺς μοχλοὺς.
 ὁ κυκλός, a circle, τὰ κυκλά.
 ὁ, ἡ Ταρταρός, the infernal region, τὰ Ταρταρά.
 ὁ τραχηλός, the neck, τὰ τραχηλά.
 ἡ κέλευθος, a way, τὰ κέλευθα and τὰς κελεύθους.
 ὁ σῖτος, corn, τὰ σῖτα.

IRREGULAR NOUNS OF THE THIRD DECLENSION.— (See Ex. 72.)

1. Nouns of this declension having ρ or a vowel, other than ι, ο, υ, before the genitive termination are declined thus :—

Masculines.	Feminines.	Neuters.
ὁ ἥρως, ἥρως, a hero.	ἡ χεῖρ, χεῖρός, the hand.	τὸ ἄορ, ἄορος, a sword.
<i>Singular.</i>		
<i>N.V.</i> ἥρως.	χεῖρ.	ἄορ.
<i>Gen.</i> ἥρωος.	χειρός, χερός.	ἄορος.
<i>Dat.</i> ἥρωϊ.	χειρί, χερί.	ἄορι.
<i>Acc.</i> ἥρωα.	χεῖρα, χερα.	ἄορ.
<i>Dual.</i>		
<i>N.V.A.</i> ἥρωε.	χεῖρε.	ἄορε.
<i>G.D.</i> ἥρώοιν.	χειροῦν, χεροῦν.	ἀόροιν.

Masculines.	Plural. Feminines.	Neuters.
<i>N.V.</i> ἡρώες.	Χεῖρες.	ἄορα.
<i>Gen.</i> ἡρώων.	Χειρῶν, Χερῶν.	ἀόρων.
<i>Dat.</i> ἡρώσι.	Χειρσί, Χερσί.	ἄορσι.
<i>Acc.</i> ἡρώας.	Χεῖρας, Χερας.	ἄορα.

The foregoing is the simplest form of the third declension, the case terminations being appended without change to the roots.

2. Nouns that reject *ς* (see Rem. 6, Ex. 72) are declined thus:—

ὁ πατήρ, *a father.* ὁ ἀνὴρ, *a man.*

Singular

<i>Nom.</i> πατήρ.	ἀνὴρ.
<i>Voc.</i> πάτερ.	ἄνερ.
<i>Gen.</i> πατέρος, πατρός.	ἀνέρος, ἀνδρός.
<i>Dat.</i> πατέρι, πατρί.	ἀνέρι, ἀνδρί.
<i>Acc.</i> πατέρα.	ἄνδρα, ἀνδρα.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i> πατέρε.	ἀνέρε, ἄνδρε.
<i>G.D.</i> πατέροιν.	ἀνέροιν, ἀνδροῖν.

Plural.

<i>N.V.</i> πατέρες.	ἀνέρες, ἄνδρες.
<i>Gen.</i> πατέρων.	ἀνέρων, ἀνδρῶν.
<i>Dat.</i> πατέρεσσι, πατράσι.	ἀνέρεσσι, ἀνδράσι.
<i>Acc.</i> πατέρας.	ἀνέρας, ἄνδρας.

3. Nouns in *ις*, *υς*, *υ*, genitive *ως* have some of the cases contracted (see Rem. 8, Ex. 72), and are declined thus:—

Masculines.	Feminines.	Neuters.
ὁ πῆχυς,	ἡ πόλις,	τὸ ἄστυ.
<i>the elbow.</i>	<i>a city.</i>	<i>a city.</i>

Singular.

<i>Nom.</i> πῆχυς.	πόλις.	ἄστυ.
<i>Voc.</i> πῆχυν.	πόλι.	ἄστυ.
<i>Gen.</i> πῆχος, <i>ως.</i>	πόλιος, <i>ως.</i>	ἄστος, <i>ως.</i>
<i>Dat.</i> πῆχει, <i>ει.</i>	πόλιι, <i>ει.</i>	ἄστει, <i>ει.</i>
<i>Acc.</i> πῆχυν.	πόλιν.	ἄστυ.

	Masculines.	Dual.	Feminines.	Neuters.
<i>N.V.A.</i>	πήχ ^{εε} .	πόλιε, εε.	πόλιε, εε.	ἄστ ^{εε} .
<i>G.D.</i>	πηχέοιν.	πολίοιν, έων.	πολίοιν, έων.	ἄστέοιν.
		<i>Plural.</i>		
<i>N.V.</i>	πήχ ^{εες} , εις.	πόλι ^{ες} , εις.	πόλι ^{ες} , εις.	ἄστ ^{εα} , η.
<i>Gen.</i>	πηχέων.	πολί ^{ων} , εων.	πολί ^{ων} , εων.	ἄστ ^{έων} .
<i>Dat.</i>	πήχ ^{εσι} .	πόλι ^{σι} , εσι.	πόλι ^{σι} , εσι.	ἄστ ^{εσι} .
<i>Acc.</i>	πήχ ^{εας} , εις.	πόλι ^{ας} , εις.	πόλι ^{ας} , εις.	ἄστ ^{εα} , η.

4. Nouns having the genitive in *ος* from nominatives in *ης*, *ες*, or *ος*, are contracted thus :—

Masculines and Feminines.	Neuters.
ὁ Σωκράτης, <i>Socrates.</i>	τὸ ἄνθος, <i>a flower.</i>

	Singular.
<i>Nom.</i>	Σωκράτης.
<i>Voc.</i>	Σώκρ ^ᾱ τες.
<i>Gen.</i>	Σωκράτ ^{εος} , ους.
<i>Dat.</i>	Σωκράτ ^{εϊ} , ει.
<i>Acc.</i>	Σωκράτ ^{εα} , η.

	Dual.
<i>N.V.A.</i>	Σωκράτ ^{εε} , η.
<i>G.D.</i>	Σωκρατ ^{έοιν} , οῖν.

	Plural.
<i>N.V.</i>	Σωκράτ ^{εες} , εις.
<i>Gen.</i>	Σωκρατ ^{έων} , ὦν.
<i>Dat.</i>	Σώκρ ^ᾱ σι.
<i>Acc.</i>	Σωκράτ ^{εας} , εις.

Neuters in *ος* take *ε* in the genitive and hence the contraction.

5. Nouns in *ις* -*ιος* and *υς* -*υος* are declined thus :—

	ὁ ὄφις, <i>a serpent.</i>	ὁ βότρυς, <i>a grape.</i>
	Singular.	
<i>Nom.</i>	ὄφις.	βότρυς.
<i>Voc.</i>	ὄφι.	βότρυ.
<i>Gen.</i>	ὄφι ^{ος} .	βότρυ ^{ος} .
<i>Dat.</i>	ὄφι ^ι , ὄφι.	βότρυ ^ι , βότρυ.
<i>Acc.</i>	ὄφιν.	βότρυ ^ν .

Dual.

N.V.A. ὄφις.
G.D. ὀφίοιν.

βότρυς.
 βοτρυόιν.

Plural.

N.V. ὄφεις, ὄφεις.
Gen. ὀφίων.
Dat. ὀφισι.
Acc. ὄφιας, ὄφεις.

βότρυες, βότρυες.
 βοτρυών.
 βότρυσι.
 βότρυας, βότρυς.

*ὄφις, however, and most nouns in *ις* -*ιος* have likewise a genitive in *εως*, these are declined like the example given in § 3.

6. Nouns in *αυς* -*αος* and *ους* -*οος* are declined thus:—

ἡ ναῦς, a ship.

ὁ, ἡ, βοῦς, an ox or cow.

Singular.

Nom. ναῦς.
Voc. ναῦ.
Gen. ναός, or νεώς.
Dat. ναί.
Acc. ναῦν.

βοῦς.
 βοῦ.
 βόος (or βοός).
 βόι.
 βοῦν.

Dual.

N.V.A. νάε.
G.D. νάοιν, or νεοῖν.

βόε.
 βόοιν.

Plural.

N.V. νάες, or νέες.
Gen. ναῶν, or νεῶν.
Dat. ναυσί.
Acc. νάας, ναῦς.

βόες.
 βόων.
 βοῦσι.
 βόας, βοῦς.

7. Nouns of this declension in *ας* pure or *ρας* are declined thus:—

τὸ κέρας, a horn.

Singular.

N.V.A. κέρας.

Gen. κέρατος, κέραος, or κέρως.
Dat. κέρατι, κέραι, or κέρῃ.

*Dual.**N.V.A.* κέρατε, κέραε, *or* κέρα.*G. D.* κεράτοιιν, κεράοιν, *or* κερῶν.*Plural.**N.V.A.* κέρατα, κέραα, *or* κέρα.*Gen.* κεράτων, κεράων, *or* κερῶν.*Dat.* κεράτεσσι, κεράεσσι, *or* κέρασι.

8. Nouns of the third declension in *ω* or *ως* are declined thus:—

ἡ ἡχώ, *a sound.*ἡ αἰδώς, *shame.**Singular.**Nom.* ἡχώ.

αἰδώς.

Voc. ἡκοῦ.

αἰδοῦ.

Gen. ἡκόος, οὔς.

αἰδόος, οὔς.

Dat. ἡκοί, οἷ.

αἰδοί, οἷ.

Acc. ἡκόα, ὦ.

αἰδόα, ὦ.

The dual and plural of words of this form, when the signification admits of any, are taken from nouns in *ος* of the second declension.

9. Many nouns of this declension form their oblique cases from some other nominative than that in use; thus, *γυνή, a woman*, makes *gen. γυναικός, dat. plu. γυναιξί*, as if from a nominative *γύναιξ*.

IRREGULAR ADJECTIVES.—FIRST DECLENSION.—

(See Ex. 77.)

1. Adjectives of this declension that have two terminations only (see Rem. 3, Ex. 77), are declined thus:—

ὁ, ἡ ἀθάνατος, τὸ ἀθάνατον, *immortal.**Singular.**Masc. and Fem.**Neut.**Nom.* ἀθάνατος.

ἀθάνατον.

Voc. ἀθάνατε.

ἀθάνατον.

Gen. ἀθανάτου.

ἀθανάτου.

Dat. ἀθανάτῳ.

ἀθανάτῳ.

Acc. ἀθάνατον.

ἀθάνατον.

		<i>Dual.</i>	
<i>Masc. and Fem.</i>			<i>Neut.</i>
<i>N.V.A.</i>	ἀθανάτω.		ἀθανάτω.
<i>G.D.</i>	ἀθανάτοιν.		ἀθανάτοιν.
		<i>Plural.</i>	
<i>N.V.</i>	ἀθάνᾱτοι.		ἀθάνᾱτα.
<i>Gen.</i>	ἀθανάτων.		ἀθανάτων.
<i>Dat.</i>	ἀθανάτοις.		ἀθανάτοις.
<i>Acc.</i>	ἀθανάτους.		ἀθάνᾱτα.

2. Those in *ως* (see Rem. 4, Ex. 77) are declined thus :—

		<i>ὁ, ἡ ἔμπλεως. τὸ ἔμπλεων, full.</i>	
		<i>Singular.</i>	
<i>N.V.</i>	ἔμπλεως.		ἔμπλεων.
<i>Gen.</i>	ἔμπλεω.		ἔμπλεω.
<i>Dat.</i>	ἔμπλεω.		ἔμπλεω.
<i>Acc.</i>	ἔμπλεων.		ἔμπλεων.
		<i>Dual.</i>	
<i>N.V.A.</i>	ἔμπλεω.		ἔμπλεω.
<i>G.D.</i>	ἔμπλεων.		ἔμπλεων.
		<i>Plural.</i>	
<i>N.V.</i>	ἔμπλεω.		ἔμπλεω.
<i>Gen.</i>	ἔμπλεων.		ἔμπλεων.
<i>Dat.</i>	ἔμπλεως.		ἔμπλεως.
<i>Acc.</i>	ἔμπλεως.		ἔμπλεω.

IRREGULAR ADJECTIVES.—SECOND DECLENSION.—
(See Ex. 82.)

1. Adjectives in *ις, ι*, (see Rem. 3, Ex. 82,) are declined thus :—

		<i>ὁ, ἡ εὐχᾶρις. τὸ εὐχᾶρι, gracious, joyous, glad.</i>	
		<i>Singular.</i>	
<i>Nom.</i>	εὐχᾶρις.		εὐχᾶρι.
<i>Voc.</i>	εὐχᾶρι.		εὐχᾶρι.
<i>Gen.</i>	εὐχᾶριτος.		εὐχᾶριτος.
<i>Dat.</i>	εὐχᾶριτι.		εὐχᾶριτι.
<i>Acc.</i>	εὐχᾶριτα or -ριν.		εὐχᾶρι.

		<i>Dual.</i>	
<i>Masc. and Fem.</i>			<i>Neut.</i>
<i>N.V.A.</i>	εὐχάρετε.		εὐχάρετε.
<i>G.D.</i>	εὐχαρίστων.		εὐχαρίστων.
		<i>Plural.</i>	
<i>N.V.</i>	εὐχάρετε.		εὐχάρετα.
<i>Gen.</i>	εὐχαρίτων.		εὐχαρίτων.
<i>Dat.</i>	εὐχάρεσι.		εὐχάρεσι.
<i>Acc.</i>	εὐχάρετας.		εὐχάρετα.

2. Adjectives of this declension in *ις* have mostly the genitive in *ιτος*, but some make the genitive in *ιδος*; as *ὁ, ἡ φιλόπατρις*, τὸ φιλόπατρι, *gen.* φιλοπάτριδος, "patriotic." *Τίς* has the genitive in *τινός*, and is declined thus:—

ὁ, ἡ *τίς*. τὸ *τί*, *a certain.*

		<i>Singular.</i>	
<i>N.V.</i>	<i>τίς</i> .		<i>τί</i> .
<i>Gen.</i>	<i>τινός</i> .		<i>τινός</i> .
<i>Dat.</i>	<i>τινί</i> .		<i>τινί</i> .
<i>Acc.</i>	<i>τινά</i> .		<i>τί</i> .
		<i>Dual.</i>	
<i>N.V.A.</i>	<i>τινέ</i> .		<i>τινέ</i> .
<i>G.D.</i>	<i>τινῶν</i> .		<i>τινῶν</i> .
		<i>Plural.</i>	
<i>N.V.</i>	<i>τινές</i> .		<i>τινά</i> .
<i>Gen.</i>	<i>τινῶν</i> .		<i>τινῶν</i> .
<i>Dat.</i>	<i>τισί</i> .		<i>τισί</i> .
<i>Acc.</i>	<i>τινάς</i> .		<i>τινά</i> .

Besides the signification "a certain," *τίς* is equivalent to *some*, *any* (see Rem. 1, Ex. 67). It is also an interrogative pronoun (see Rem. 3, Ex. 78). When used as an adjective *τίς* is an enclitic, but when used as a pronoun, it retains the accent, and the oblique cases take the acute on the first syllable.

3. To this declension also belong compounds of *ποῦς*, *ποδός*, "a foot," as *ὁ, ἡ δίπους*, τὸ δίπουν, *gen.* δίποδος *acc.* δίπουν, "biped;" *ὁ, ἡ, πολύπους*, τὸ πολύπουν, *gen.* πολύποδος, "many-footed."

IRREGULAR ADJECTIVES.—THIRD DECLENSION.—
(See Ex. 85.)

1. Adjectives in *ας, αйна, αν*, (see Rem. 2, Ex. 85),
are declined thus :—

μέλας, black.

Singular.

Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>Nom.</i> μέλας,	μέλαινα,	μέλαν.
<i>Voc.</i> μέλαν στ -ας,	μέλαινα,	μέλαν.
<i>Gen.</i> μέλανος,	μελαίνης,	μέλανος.
<i>Dat.</i> μέλῃνι,	μελαίνῃ,	μέλῃνι.
<i>Acc.</i> μέλῃνα,	μελαίναν,	μέλαν.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i> μέλανε,	μελαίνα,	μέλῃτε.
<i>G.D.</i> μελάνοιν.	μελαίνοιιν,	μελάνοιν.

Plural.

<i>N.V.</i> μέλανες,	μελαίναι,	μέλῃνα.
<i>Gen.</i> μελάνων,	μελαίνων,	μελάνων.
<i>Dat.</i> μέλῃσι,	μελαίναις,	μέλῃσι.
<i>Acc.</i> μέλῃνας,	μελαίνας,	μέλῃνα.

2. Adjectives in *ίεις, ίεσσα, ίεν* (see Rem. 2, Ex. 85),
are declined thus :—

χαρίεις, graceful.

Singular.

<i>Nom.</i> χαρίεις,	χαρίεσσα,	χαρίεν.
<i>Voc.</i> χαρίεις στ <i>ίεν</i> ,	χαρίεσσα,	χαρίεν.
<i>Gen.</i> χαρίεντος,	χαρίεσσης,	χαρίεντος.
<i>Dat.</i> χαρίεντι,	χαρίεσση,	χαρίεντι.
<i>Acc.</i> χαρίεντα,	χαρίεσσαν,	χαρίεν.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i> χαρίεντε,	χαρίεσσα,	χαρίέντε.
<i>G.D.</i> χαρίεντοιν,	χαρίεσσαίν,	χαρίέντοιν.

	<i>Plural.</i>	
<i>Masc.</i>	<i>Fem.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
<i>N.V.</i> χαρίεντες,	χαρίεσσαι,	χαρίεντα.
<i>Gen.</i> χαρίεντων,	χαρίεσσών,	χαρίεντων.
<i>Dat.</i> χαρίεσι,	χαρίεσαις,	χαρίεσι.
<i>Acc.</i> χαρίεντας,	χαρίεσας,	χαρίεντα.

3. The adjective *πᾶς* (see Rem. 2, Ex. 85) is declined thus :—

πᾶς, πᾶσα, πᾶν, every, all.

<i>N.V.</i> πᾶς,	πᾶσα,	πᾶν.
<i>Gen.</i> παντός,	πᾶσης,	παντός.
<i>Dat.</i> παντί,	πάσῃ,	παντί.
<i>Acc.</i> πάντα,	πᾶσαν,	πᾶν.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i> πάντε,	πάσα,	πάντε.
<i>G.D.</i> πάντοιν,	πάσαιν,	πάντοιν.

Plural.

<i>N.V.</i> πάντες,	πᾶσαι,	πάντα.
<i>Gen.</i> πάντων,	πασῶν,	πάντων.
<i>Dat.</i> πᾶσι,	πάσαις,	πᾶσι.
<i>Acc.</i> πάντας,	πάσας,	πάντα.

4. Contracted participles in *ων* (see Rem. 2, Ex. 85) are declined thus :—

οἰκῶν, οὔσα, οὖν, dwelling, living.

Singular.

<i>N.V.</i> οἰκέων (ῶν),	-έουσα (οὔσα),	-έον (οὖν).
<i>Gen.</i> οἰκέοντος (οὔντος),	-εούσης (ούσης),	-έοντος (οὔντος).
<i>Dat.</i> οἰκέοντι (οὔντι),	-εούσῃ (ούσῃ),	-έοντι (οὔντι).
<i>Acc.</i> οἰκέοντα (οὔντα),	-έουσιν (οὔσιν),	-έον (οὖν).

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i> οἰκέοντε (οὔντε),	-εούσα (ούσα),	-έοντε (οὔντε).
<i>G.D.</i> οἰκέοντοιν (οὔντοιν),	-εούσαιν (οὔσαιν),	-έοντοιν (οὔντοιν).

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>N.V.</i>	οἰκίσοντες (οὖντες),	-ίουςαι (οὔσαι),	-ίοντα (οὔντα).
<i>Gen.</i>	οἰκίσόντων (οὖντων),	-εουσῶν (ουσῶν),	-έωντων (οὔντων).
<i>Dat.</i>	οἰκίσουσι (οὔσι),	-εούσαις (οὔσαις),	-έουσι (οὔσι).
<i>Acc.</i>	οἰκίσοντας (οὔντας),	-εούσας (οὔσας),	-έοντα (οὔντα).

5. Participles in *υς*, *υια*, *ος*, likewise belong to this declension, and are declined thus:—

τετυφώς, υῖα, ός, having struck.

Singular.

<i>N.V.</i>	τετυφώς,	τετυφυῖα,	τετυφός.
<i>Gen.</i>	τετυφότης,	τετυφυΐας,	τετυφότης.
<i>Dat.</i>	τετυφότηι,	τετυφυΐᾳ,	τετυφότηι.
<i>Acc.</i>	τετυφότα,	τετυφυῖαν,	τετυφός.

Dual.

<i>N.V.A.</i>	τετυφότε,	τετυφυΐα,	τετυφότε.
<i>G.D.</i>	τετυφότοιιν,	τετυφυΐαίν,	τετυφότοιιν.

Plural.

<i>N.V.</i>	τετυφότες,	τετυφυῖαι,	τετυφότα.
<i>Gen.</i>	τετυφότηων,	τετυφυϊῶν,	τετυφότηων.
<i>Dat.</i>	τετυφόσι,	τετυφυΐαίς,	τετυφόσι.
<i>Acc.</i>	τετυφότας,	τετυφυΐας,	τετυφότα.

6. Adjectives of one termination for all three genders (see Rem. 3, Ex. 85) are declined like nouns of the third declension, Ex.—

ό, ή, τὸ μάκαρ, blessed.

<i>Singular.</i>	<i>Dual.</i>	<i>Plural.</i>
	Masc., Fem., and Neut.	
<i>N.V.</i>	μάκαρ.	<i>N.V.</i> μάκαρες.
<i>Gen.</i>	μάκαρος,	<i>N.V.A.</i> μάκαρες.
<i>Dat.</i>	μάκαρι,	<i>G.D.</i> μακαροιν.
<i>Acc.</i>	μάκαρα,	<i>Dat.</i> μάκαρσι.
		<i>Acc.</i> μάκαρες.

Though *μάκαρ* may be used with nouns of all genders, it is better to use with feminine and neuter nouns some other adjective of the same signification that has forms for these genders.

ADJECTIVES.—COMPARISON.—(See Ex. 52 and 54.)

1. The comparative is formed by adding *τερος* to the positive; the superlative, by adding *τατος*, as *μάκαρ*, "blessed," *μακάρτερος*, *μακάρτατος*.

Those in *ος* and *υς* drop the *ς* before these terminations, as *ἐνδοξος*, "glorious," *ἐνδοξότερος*, *ἐνδοξότατος*.

When the penult vowel is short, *ο* is changed into *ω*, as *φρόνιμος*, "prudent," *φρονιμώτερος*, *φρονιμώτατος*.

Adjectives in *ας*, and *ης*, annex the terminations to the neuter, as *μίλας*, *μίλαινα*, *μέλαν*, "black," *μελάντερος*, *μελάντατος*; *σαφής*, *ες*, "clear," *σαφέστερος*, *σαφέστατος*.

Those in *εις* take *εστερος*, *εστατος*, as *χαρίεις*, "graceful," *χαρίεστερος*, *χαρίεστατος*.

Those in *ην* and *ων* annex *εστερος*, *εστατος* to the neuter, as *σώφρων*, *ον*, "temperate," *σωφρονέστερος*, *σωφρονέστατος*; *τέρην*, *εν*, "tender," *τερενέστερος*, *τερενέστατος*.

Most nouns in *ξ* take *ίστερος*, *ίστατος*, as *βλάξ* (*βλακς*), "foolish," *βλακίστερος*, *βλακίστατος*; *ἄρπαξ* (*ἄρπαγς*), "rapacious," *ἄρπαγίστερος*, *ἄρπαγίστατος*.

2. Some form the comparative by adding *ίων*, and the superlative by adding *ίστος*, as *γλυκύς*, "sweet," *γλυκίων*, *γλυκίστος*. Many of these, however, are likewise compared regularly, as *γλυκύτερος*, *γλυκύτατος*.

3. The following are irregular in one or both the degrees:—

Positive.	Comparative.	Superlative.
<i>ἀγαθός</i> , good.	<i>ἀμείνων</i> ,	
	<i>ἀρείων</i> ,	<i>ἄριστος</i> .
	<i>βελτίων</i> ,	<i>βέλτιστος</i> .
	<i>κρείσσων</i> ,	<i>κράτιστος</i> .
	<i>κρείττων</i> ,	
	<i>λωίων</i> ,	<i>λῦστος</i> .
<i>κακός</i> , bad.	<i>κακίων</i> ,	<i>κάκιστος</i> .
	<i>κακώτερος</i> ,	<i>κακώτατος</i> .
	<i>χείρων</i> ,	
	<i>χερείων</i> ,	<i>χείριστος</i> .
	<i>χερείωτερος</i> ,	

Positive.	Comparative.	Superlative.
πολύς, <i>much</i> .	πλείων,	πλείστος.
μικρός, <i>little</i> .	{ μείων, ἥσων, ἥττων, μικρότερος,	{ μέϊστος. ἥμιστος. μικρότατος.
ἱλαχύς, <i>small</i> .	{ ἱλάσων, ἱλαχίων,	{ ἱλάχιστος.
μέγας, <i>great</i> .	{ μείζων, μᾶσων,	{ μέγιστος.
μακρός, <i>long</i> .	{ μακίων, μᾶσων, μηκίων,	{ μάκιστος. μήκιστος.
καλός, <i>beautiful</i> .	καλλίων,	κάλλιστος.
αἰσχρός, <i>shameful</i> .	αἰσχίων,	αἰσχιστος.
ἑχθρός, <i>unfriendly</i> .	ἑχθίων,	{ ἑχθιστος. ἑχθρότατος.
οἰκτρός, <i>miserable</i> .	οἰκτίων,	οἰκτιστος.
ὀλίγος, <i>few</i> .	ὀλιγίστερος,	{ ὀλιγίστατος. ὀλιγιστος.
ἴσος, <i>equal</i> .	ἰσαίτερος,	ἰσαίτατος.
ῥάδιος, <i>easy</i> .	ῥαίων,	ῥαίστος.

NOUNS.—ACCENTS.—(See Ex. 24.)

1. The acute accent may stand on the last syllable (the ultima), on the last but one (the penultima), or on the last but two (the antepenultima). It cannot, however, stand on the antepenultima if the last syllable is long, hence arise the following general laws:—

1. When the acute stands on the antepenult, and the last syllable of the word is lengthened, the accent must be carried a syllable forward, Ex. :—

Nom. ἄνθρωπος, a man.

Gen. ἀνθρώπου.

- (2) Diphthongs are long, but *αι* and *οι*, when final in nouns, are reckoned short unless followed by a consonant, Ex. :—

Nom. Sing. ἄνθρωπος.

Nom. Plu. ἄνθρωποι.

Dat. Plu. ἀνθρώποις.

- (3) So when the last syllable of a word, having an acute on the penult, is shortened, the accent falls back, Ex. :—

Nom. Masc. εὐδαίμων, happy.

Nom. Neut. εὐδαίμων.

2. The circumflex can only stand over the ultima or penultima, and as this accent is supposed to indicate some contraction it can only be placed upon a long vowel, hence the following general principles.

- (1) If the last syllable of a word is long, and the accent falls upon the penult, it will be acuted, as Ἀσιᾶ. But if the last syllable be short and the penult long, the word will be circumflexed, as σῶμα.

- (2) So when a long penult is acuted, and the final syllable shortened, the acute is changed into a circumflex, Ex. :—

Nom. Sing. στρατιώτης, a soldier.

Voc. Sing. στρατιῶτᾶ.

Nom. Plu. στρατιῶται.

- (3) And *vice versa*, Ex.—

Nom. Sing. ταῦρος, a bull.

Gen. Sing. ταύρου.

Gen. Plu. ταύρων.

- (4) Since a circumflex cannot stand over the antepenultima, the circumflex becomes an acute, when a word circumflexed on the penult takes an additional syllable, Ex. :—

Nom. σῶμα.

Gen. σώματος.

3. In declining the nouns the following special rules will have to be observed.

- (1) The genitive plural of the first declension has always a circumflex on the final syllable, as οἱ ἡμέραι, τῶν ἡμερῶν. Except the feminine of adjectives in *ος* accented on the antepenult, as ἅγιος, "holy," *fem.* ἁγία, ἁγίων.

- (2) In words of the second declension, when an acute falls on the penult and the ultima is short, the accent remains unchanged through all the cases : Ex. τὸ ξύλον, "a wood," τὰ ξύλα, τῶν ξύλων.

- (3) In words of the first and second declensions, acuted on the last syllable, the circumflex takes the place of the acute in the genitive and dative singular, dual, and plural, as *τιμῇ, τιμῆς, τιμῶν, τιμῶν, τιμαῖς*. With the exception of the forms in *ως*.
- (4) Monosyllabic nouns of the third declension take the accent on the final syllable of the genitive and dative of all the numbers, as *κύων, κυνός*. The same transposition occurs in words syncopated, as *άνήρ, άνδρός*, and in *γυνή, γυναικός, γυναικί, γυναικες*.

NOUNS—QUANTITY.—(See Ex. 24.)

1. As regards the quantity of the doubtful vowels *α, υ*, in nouns, the following general rules may be stated.

One vowel before another is short, as in *ἀγρίος*, "a field."

There are, however, some exceptions to this rule, as for example in *Ἀγησίλαος*.

A vowel before two consonants, or one of the doubles, is long, as in *ἀγᾶλμα*, "an ornament." Under such circumstances the vowel is said to be long by position.

Before some combinations of consonants, however, as *ελ*, the vowel may continue short, *e. g.* *Θεμιστόκλης*.

A contracted vowel, or a vowel under the circumflex accent, is long, as in *Θράκης, Τιτᾶνος*, gen. of *Τιτάν*.

In derivatives the vowels generally have the same quantity as in the primitives, *e. g.* *τιμῇ*, "honour," *ἀτίμος*, "dishonoured."

In some words the vowels are sometimes short and sometimes long, as in the verse *τὰ μὴ κἀλὰ κἀλὰ πέφανται*, "the brilliant deeds have not appeared brilliant."

Comparatives in *ων*, as *κακίων*, "worse," have the *ι* long in the Attic dialect and short in all the others.

When the penult syllable of a word is circumflexed the last syllable is short, as in *μουσᾶ*, "a song;" when the penult is acuted the final syllable is long, as in *ὥρᾶ*, "an hour."

2. First Declension.

The termination *α*, gen. *ης*, is always short, as in *ράπεζᾶ*, "a table."

The termination *α*, gen. *ας*, is mostly long, as in *χαρᾶ*, "joy."

The termination *α* of dissyllables in *εία* is long, as in *χρεῖᾶ*, "want;" but short in dissyllables as *ἀλήθειᾶ*, "truth;" except derivatives from verbs as *πορείᾶ*, "a journey," from *πέρω*, "I pierce." So *βασίλειᾶ*, "a queen," from *βασιλεύς*, "a king," but *βᾶσιλειᾶ*, "a kingdom," from *βασιλεύω*, "I rule."

Polysyllables in *οια* have likewise the *α* commonly short, *e. g.* *ἀνοιά*, "madness."

So feminine appellatives of more than two syllables, as in ποιήτριᾶ, "poetry;" and the feminine adjective πόρνιᾶ, "revered."

In the termination ας of the gen. sing. and acc. plu. the α is always long, *e. g.* ἡμέρα, "a day," ἡμερᾶς.

The acc. sing. in αν follows the nominative, as in ταμιᾶς, "a steward," *acc.* ταμιᾶν; μοῦσα, *acc.* μοῦσαν.

In the dative, singular, and dual, α final is always long: *Ex.* τῇ ἡμέρᾳ, τῷ νεανίᾳ. The dual of the feminine article has likewise the α long.

In the vocative, nouns in ας have the α long, but nouns in ης have the α short, *e. g.* νεανίας, "a youth," *voc.* νεανιᾶ; κριτής, "a judge," κριτᾶ.

3. Second Declension.

Adjectives in ος pure or ρος accented on the antepenult, have the termination α of the feminine long, as in ἅγιος, "holy," *fem.* ἁγιά.

4. Third Declension.

The last syllable of nominative has generally the same quantity as the penult of genitive, *Ex.*—τραῦμα, τραυμάτος, "a wound," κηλὶς, κηλίδος, "a freckle," κόρυς, κόρυθος, "a helmet."

The terminations of the cases in α, ας, and ι, are always short, *e. g.* λέων, "a lion," λέοντι, λέοντᾶ, λέοντᾶς, λέουσι. But in nouns in ενς and mostly in those in κλης, the *acc.* εα, with a few exceptions, has the α long, *Ex.* βασιλεύς, *acc.* βασιλιᾶ, Ἡρακλῆς, "Hercules," *acc.* Ἡρακλιᾶ.

The dative plurals of syncopated nouns have the α long, as in πατρᾶσι, ἀνδρᾶσι, μητρᾶσι.

Genitives in ανος, ινος, υνος (except μίλωνος, τάλωνος,) have always the penult long, *e. g.* παιάν, παιᾶνος, "a hymn in praise of Apollo," δελφίν, δελφίνος, "a dolphin."

Nouns that have ος pure in the genitive (except γράδος, from γραῦς) have the penult short, as in ὄφις, ὄφις, "a serpent."

Neuter nouns in α, ας, αρ have α in the penult of genitive short, as σῶμα, σώματος, "the body," κρέας, κρέατος, "flesh," νέκταρ, νέκταρος, "nectar,"

So have masculine and feminine nouns in ας, as in Παλλάς, Παλλάδος, "Minerva."

Likewise nouns in ψ, and generally those in ξ, as ἄραψ, ἄραβος, "an Arab," κόλαξ, κόλακος, "a flatterer."

Also masculines and feminines in αρ (except ψάρ), as μάκαρ, μάκαρος, "blessed."

Neuter nouns have *i* in the increment of the genitive short, Ex. μέλι, *μέλιτος*, "honey."

Also feminines and masculines, that are not accented on the last syllable, in *ιδος* and *ιτος*, as Ἐρις, Ἐριδος, "the Goddess of Discord."

So feminines in *ιδος* accented on final syllable, as πατρίς, πατριδος, "one's country."

Most nouns in *υρ* have *υ* short in the penult of genitive, as μάρτυρ, μάρτυρος, "a witness."

CONJUGATION OF THE VERB.

The verbs vary in termination to indicate Time, Mood, and Person, thus :—

λύω, *I loose.*

ACTIVE VOICE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present Tense.		Imperfect.	Future.
<i>I loose.</i>		<i>I loosed or was loosing.</i>	<i>I will loose.</i>
Sing.	1st P. λύ ω,	ἔλυ ον,	λύ σω.
	2nd. λύ εις,	ἔλυ ες,	λύ σεις.
	3rd. λύ ει,	ἔλυ ε,	λύ σει.
Plural.	1st. λύ ομεν,	ἐλύ ομεν,	λύ σομεν.
	2nd. λύ ετε,	ἐλύ ετε,	λύ σετε.
	3rd. λύ ουσι,	ἔλυ ον,	λύ σουσι.
Dual.	2nd. λύ ετον,	ἐλύ ετον,	λύ σετον.
	3rd. λύ ετον,	ἐλυ ἐτην,	λύ σετον.
Aorist.		Perfect.	Pluperfect.
<i>I loosed.</i>		<i>I have loosed.</i>	<i>I had loosed.</i>
Sing.	1st P. ἔλυ σα,	λέλυ κα,	ἔλελύ κειν.
	2nd. ἔλυ σας,	λέλυ κας,	ἔλελύ κεις.
	3rd. ἔλυ σε,	λέλυ κε,	ἔλελύ κει.

	Aorist.	Perfect.	Pluperfect.
Plural.	1st P. ἐλύ σᾶμεν,	λέλυ κᾶμεν,	ἐλέλυ κειμεν.
	2nd. ἐλύ σᾶτε,	λέλυ κᾶτε,	ἐλέλυ κειτε.
	3rd. ἐλύ σαν,	λέλυ κᾶσι,	ἐλέλυ κεισαν.
Dual.	2nd. ἐλύ σᾶτον,	λέλυ κᾶτον,	ἐλέλυ κειτον.
	3rd. ἐλυ σάτην,	λέλυ κᾶτον,	ἐλελυ κείτην.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

	Present. <i>loose.</i>	Aorist. <i>have loosed.</i>	Perfect. <i>have loosed.</i>
Sing.	2nd P. λύ ε,	λῦ σον,	λέλυ κε.
	3rd. λυ ἔτω,	λυ σάτω,	λελυ κέτω.
Plu.	2nd. λύ ετε,	λύ σᾶτε,	λέλυ κετε.
	3rd. λυ ἔτωσαν,	λυ σάτωσαν.	λελυ κίτωσαν.
Dual.	2nd. λύ ετον,	λύ σᾶτον,	λέλυ κετον.
	3rd. λυ ἔτων,	λυ σάτων,	λελυ κέτων.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

	Present. <i>I may loose.</i>	Aorist.	Perfect.
Sing.	1st P. λύ ω,	λύ σω,	λέλυ κω.
	2nd. λύ ης,	λύ σης,	λέλυ κης.
	3rd. λύ η,	λύ ση,	λέλυ κη.
Plural.	1st. λύ ωμεν,	λύ σωμεν,	λέλυ κωμεν.
	2nd. λύ ητε,	λύ σητε,	λέλυ κητε.
	3rd. λύ ωσι,	λύ σωσι,	λέλυ κωσι.
Dual.	1st. λύ ητον,	λύ σητον,	λέλυ κητον.
	2nd. λύ ητον,	λύ σητον,	λέλυ κητον.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

	Present. <i>I might loose.</i>	Future. <i>I would loose.</i>
Sing.	1st P. λύ οιμι,	λύ σοιμι.
	2nd. λύ οισ,	λύ σοις.
	3rd. λύ οι,	λύ σοι.

		Present.	Future.
Plural.	{ 1st P.	λύ οἰμεν,	λύ σοιμεν.
	{ 2nd.	λύ οἰτε,	λύ σοιτε.
	{ 3rd.	λύ οἰεν,	λύ σοιεν.
Dual.	{ 2nd.	λύ οἶτον,	λύ σοῖτον.
	{ 3rd.	λυ οἶτην,	λυ σοῖτην.
		Aorist.	Perfect.
Sing.	{ 1st P.	λύ σαιμι,	λελύ κοιμι.
	{ 2nd.	λύ σαις,	λελύ ποῖς.
	{ 3rd.	λύ σαι,	λελύ κοι.
Plural.	{ 1st.	λύ σαιμεν,	λελύ κοιμεν.
	{ 2nd.	λύ σαιτε,	λελύ κοιτε.
	{ 3rd.	λύ σαιεν,	λελύ κοῖεν.
Dual.	{ 2nd.	λύ σαιτον,	λελύ κοιτον.
	{ 3rd.	λυ σαίτην,	λελυ κοίτην.

INFINITIVE MOOD.

<i>Present Tense</i> ,	λύ εἶν,	to loose.
<i>Future</i> „	λύ σείν,	about to loose.
<i>Aorist</i> „	λύ σαι,	to have loosed.
<i>Perfect</i> „	λελυ κέναι,	to have loosed.

PARTICIPLES.

	Masc.	Fem.	Neut.
<i>Present Tense</i> ,	λύ ων,	-ουσα,	-ον, loosing.
<i>Future</i> „	λύ σων,	-σουσα,	-σον, about loosing.
<i>Aorist</i> „	λύ σας,	-σᾶσα,	-σαν, having loosed.
<i>Perfect</i> „	λελυ κώς,	-κυῖα,	-κός, having loosed.

These are declined like adjectives of 3rd declension.

PASSIVE VOICE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

		Present Tense.	Imperfect.
		<i>I am loosed.</i>	<i>I was loosed.</i>
Sing.	{ 1st P.	λύ ομαι,	ἔλυ ὀμην,
	{ 2nd.	λύ η,	ἔλυ ου.
	{ 3rd.	λύ εται,	ἔλυ ετο.

Present.			Imperfect.		
Plural.	1st P.	λυόμεθα,	ἔλυ	όμεθα.	
	2nd.	λύεσθε,	ἔλυ	εσθε.	
	3rd.	λύονται,	ἔλυ	οντο.	
Dual.	1st.	λυόμεθον,	ἔλυ	όμεθον.	
	2nd.	λύεσθον,	ἔλυ	εσθον.	
	3rd.	λύεσθον,	ἔλυ	έσθην.	
Future.			Aorist.		
<i>I will be loosed.</i>			<i>I was loosed.</i>		
Sing.	1st P.	λυθήσομαι,	ἔλυ	θην.	
	2nd.	λυθήσῃ.	ἔλυ	θης.	
	3rd.	λυθήσεται,	ἔλυ	θη.	
Plural.	1st.	λυθήσόμεθα,	ἔλυ	θημεν.	
	2nd.	λυθήσεσθε,	ἔλυ	θητε.	
	3rd.	λυθήσονται,	ἔλυ	θησαν.	
Dual.	1st.	λυθήσόμεθον,			
	2nd.	λυθήσεσθον,	ἔλυ	θητον.	
	3rd.	λυθήσεσθον,	ἔλυ	θήτην.	
Perfect.			Pluperfect.		
<i>I have been loosed.</i>			<i>I had been loosed.</i>		
Sing.	1st P.	λέλυμαι,	ἔλελύ	μην,	λελύσομαι.
	2nd.	λέλυσαι,	ἔλελυ	σο,	λελύσῃ.
	3rd.	λέλυται,	ἔλελυ	το,	λελύσεται.
Plural.	1st.	λέλυμεθα,	ἔλελύ	μεθα,	λελυσόμεθα.
	2nd.	λέλυσθε,	ἔλελυ	σθε,	λελύσεσθε.
	3rd.	λέλυνται,	ἔλελυ	ντο,	λελύσονται.
Dual.	1st.	λέλυμεθον,	ἔλελύ	μεθον,	λελυσόμεθον.
	2nd.	λέλυσθον,	ἔλελυ	σθον,	λελύσεσθον.
	3rd.	λέλυσθον,	ἔλελύ	σθην,	λελύσεσθον.
Second Future.					
<i>I will have been loosed.</i>					

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Present Tense.		Aorist.		Perfect.	
<i>be loosed.</i>		<i>be loosed.</i>		<i>be loosed.</i>	
Sing.	2nd P.	λύου,	λύθητι,	λέλυσο.	
	3rd.	λυέσθω,	λυθήτω,	λελύσθω.	

	Present Tense.	Aorist.	Perfect.
Plu.	2nd P. λύ εσθε,	λύ θητε,	λέλυ σθε.
	3rd. λυ έσθωσαν,	λυ θήτωσαν,	λέλυ σθώσαν.
Dual.	2nd. λύ εσθον,	λύ θητον,	λέλυ σθον.
	3rd. λυ έσθων,	λυ θήτων,	λέλυ σθων.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

	Present Tense.	Aorist.	Perfect.
<i>I may be loosed.</i>			
Sing.	1st P. λύ ωμαι,	λυ θῶ,	λελυμένος ᾶ.
	2nd. λύ η,	λυ θῆς,	λελυμένος ῆς.
	3rd. λύ ηται,	λυ θῇ,	λελυμένος ῆ.
Plu.	1st. λυ ὠμεθα,	λυ θῶμεν,	λελυμένοι ὦμεν.
	2nd. λύ ησθε,	λυ θήτε,	λελυμένοι ῆτε.
	3rd. λύ ωνται,	λυ θῶσι,	λελυμένοι ὦσι.
Dual.	1st. λυ ὠμεθον,		
	2nd. λύ ησθον,	λυ θήτον,	λελυμένω ῆτον.
	3rd. λύ ησθων,	λυ θήτων,	λελυμένω ῆτων.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

	Present Tense.	Future.	Aorist.
<i>I might be loosed.</i>			
Sing.	1st P. λυ οίμην,	λυ θησοίμην,	λυ θείην.
	2nd. λύ οιο,	λυ θήσοιο,	λυ θείης.
	3rd. λύ οιοτο,	λυ θήσοιτο,	λυ θείη.
Plural.	1st. λυ οίμεθα,	λυ θησοίμεθα,	λυ θείημεν.
	2nd. λύ οισθε,	λυ θήσοισθε,	λυ θείητε.
	3rd. λύ οιντο,	λυ θήσوينτο,	λυ θείησαν.
Dual.	1st P. λυ οίμεθον,	λυ θησοίμεθον,	
	2nd. λύ οισθον,	λυ θήσοισθον,	λυ θείητον.
	3rd. λυ οίσθην,	λυ θησοίσθην,	λυ θείήτην.

	Perfect	Second Future.
Sing.	1st P. λελυμένος εἶην,	λελυ σοίμην.
	2nd. λελυμένος εἶης,	λελύ σοιο.
	3rd. λελυμένος εἴη,	λελύ σοιτο.
Plural.	1st. λελυμένοι εἴμεν,	λελυ σοίμεθα.
	2nd. λελυμένοι εἴητε,	λελύ σοισθε.
	3rd. λελυμένοι εἴσαν,	λελύ σοιντο.
Dual.	1st.	λελυ σοίμεθον.
	2nd. λελυμένω εἴητον,	λελύ σοισθον.
	3rd. λελυμένω εἴητην,	λελυ σοίσθην.

INFINITIVE MOOD.

<i>Present Tense.</i>	λύ εἶναι,	to be loosed.
<i>Future.</i>	λυ θήσεσθαι,	about to be loosed.
<i>Aorist.</i>	λυ θῆναι,	to have been loosed.
<i>Perfect.</i>	λελύ σθαι,	to have been loosed.
<i>Second Future.</i>	λελύ σισθαι,	about to be loosed.

PARTICIPLES.

<i>Present.</i>	λυόμενος, -η, -ον,	being loosed.
<i>Future.</i>	λυ θησόμενος, -η, -ον,	about being loosed.
<i>Aorist.</i>	λυθείς, -θεῖσα, -θίν,	loosed.
<i>Perfect.</i>	λελυμένος, -η, -ον,	having been loosed.
<i>Second Future.</i>	λελυ σόμενος, -η, -ον,	about being loosed.

MIDDLE VOICE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

	Future.	Aorist.	Aorist.
	<i>I will loose myself. I loosed myself.</i>		<i>loose thyself.</i>
Sing.	1st P. λύσομαι,	ἔλυσάμην.	
	2nd. λύσῃ,	ἔλύσω.	λύσσαι.
	3rd. λύσεται,	ἔλύσῃτο.	λυσάσθω.

aorist; if in τ , δ or θ , these letters are thrown out, as in $\tauέρπω$, *I delight*, fut. $\tauέρψω$; $\piλέκω$, *I fold*, fut. $\piλέξω$; $\phiῶ$, *I sing*, fut. $\phiῶ$.

So when τ follows π in the root of the present, τ alone appears in the root of the future and aorist, as $\tauύπτω$, *I strike*, fut. $\tauύψω$ ($\tauυπ$ -σω).

(b) If the suffix begins with an aspirate* and the root ends with a labial or guttural, the latter is changed into the corresponding aspirate; but, if the final root consonant is a dental, it becomes σ ; hence, a root ending in the future or aorist active with β or τ will have $\phi\theta$, in the future and aorist passive, if ending with γ or κ , will have $\chi\theta$, and if with a dental, will have σ , ex. $\tauύπτω$, aor. pass. $\epsilonτύφθην$; $λέγω$, *I say*, aor. pass. $\epsilonλέχθην$; $\piείθω$, *I persuade* $\epsilonπείσθην$.

(c) If the suffix begins with κ and the root ends with a labial or guttural, κ is replaced by changing the final consonant into a letter of corresponding power: thus, $\lambdaύω$ has $\lambdaύσω$ in the future and $\lambdaέλυκα$ in the perfect; but a verb having ψ in the future has ϕ in the perfect, ξ produces χ ; and σ makes κ , as $\tauύπτω$, fut. $\tauύψω$, perf. $\τέτυφα$; $λέγω$, fut. $λέξω$, perf. $λέλεχα$; $\phiῶ$, $\phiῶ$, $\etaκα$.

(d) When the suffix begins with μ , the final consonant of the root, if a labial, is changed into μ , if a guttural, into γ , and if a dental it makes σ ; so that a perfect active in $\phiα$ produces a perfect passive in $\muμαι$; $\chiα$ becomes $\gammaμαι$, and $\kappaα$ (if of a verb in $\deltaω$, $\tauω$ or $\thetaω$) becomes $\sigmaμαι$, ex. $\tauύπτω$, perf. act. $\τέτυφα$, perf. pass. $τέτυμμαι$; $\τάσσω$, *I set in order*, $τάταχα$, $τέταγμαι$; $\phiῶ$, $\etaκα$, $\etaσομαι$.

(e) Verbs in $-λω$, $-μω$, $-νω$, $-ρω$ make the future by simply changing ω of the present into \omicron , as $\sigmaτέλλω$, *I send*, fut. $\sigmaτείλω$, and generally the four liquids unite readily with the other consonants.†

* The mutes are likewise distinguished by degree, thus:—

Softs, β , γ , δ .
 Hards, π , κ , τ .
 Aspirates, ϕ , χ , θ .

† The union of consonants, whether as regards the tenses of

(f) The following table will illustrate at one view the foregoing remarks :—

ACTIVE VOICE.			PASSIVE VOICE.		
Present.	Future.	Perfect.	Perfect.	Future.	1st Aorist.
ω pure,*	σω, κα,		μαι, θήσομαι,	θην.	
ω pure δω, τω, θω, ζω, } (σσω rare.)	σω, κα,		σμαι, σθήσομαι,	σθην.	
βω, πω, φω, πτω,	ψω, φα,		μμαι, ρθήσομαι,	ρθην.	
γω, κω, χω, σχω, σσω, (ξω rare.) }	ξω, χα,		γμαι, χθήσομαι,	χθην,	
λω,	λῶ, λκα,		λμαι, λθήσομαι,	λθην.	
μω, μνω,	μῶ, μηκα,		μημαι, μηθήσομαι,	μηθην.	
νω,	νῶ, { κα, γκα,		μαι, θήσομαι, θην. σμαι, νθήσομαι, νθην.		
ρω,	ρῶ, ρκα,		ρμαι, ρθήσομαι, ρθην.		

4. In combining the root with the tense terminations, verbs in αω, εω and ωω generally change the short vowel into the corresponding long. In the present and imperfect tenses the following modifications likewise occur :—

verbs, the case terminations or other inflexions of the language, is governed by the following general principles :—

(1.) When one mute follows another, both must be of the same degree.

(2.) Two successive syllables rarely begin with an aspirate.

(3.) The liquid μ almost always precedes a labial, but a labial never precedes μ.

(4.) The liquid ν has an affinity for dentals.

(5.) When a mute, and σ occur together, both letters are resolved into one or other of the doubles, ψ, ξ or ζ.

* A vowel is said to be *pure* when it is preceded by another vowel or by the consonant ρ.

(a) When the termination begins with a vowel or diphthong, verbs in ϵ generally drop the ϵ , but $\epsilon\epsilon$ becomes $\epsilon\iota$ and $\epsilon\omicron$ makes $\omicron\upsilon$.

(b) Verbs in $\alpha\omega$ change $\alpha\omicron$, $\alpha\omega$, $\alpha\omicron\upsilon$, into $\tilde{\omega}$; $\alpha\omicron\iota$ into $\tilde{\omega}$; $\alpha\epsilon$, $\alpha\eta$ into α ; $\alpha\epsilon\iota$, $\alpha\eta$ into φ .

(c) Verbs in $\omicron\omega$ change $\omicron\epsilon$, $\omicron\omicron$, $\omicron\omicron\upsilon$ into $\omicron\upsilon$; $\omicron\eta$ $\omicron\omega$ into $\tilde{\omega}$;— $\omicron\eta$, $\omicron\epsilon\iota$, $\omicron\omicron\iota$ into $\omicron\iota$; and in the infinitive $\omicron\epsilon\iota\nu$ into $\omicron\upsilon\nu$.

5. There are a class of verbs that have the first person present indicative in $\mu\iota$, these are formed from primitives in $\epsilon\omega$, $\alpha\omega$, $\omicron\omega$, $\upsilon\omega$; first, by changing ω into $\mu\iota$ and lengthening the preceding vowel, and then by prefixing the first consonant (or if an aspirate its simple) with ι , as $\delta\acute{\omicron}\omega$, $\delta\acute{\iota}\delta\omega\mu\iota$, *I give*, $\theta\acute{\epsilon}\omega$, $\epsilon\acute{\iota}\delta\eta\mu\iota$, *I place*. The forms of the verbs in $\mu\iota$ only differ from those in ω in the construction of the aorist and perfect tenses.

6. Some compound verbs have a second aorist tense, which is usually derived from the primitive: thus, $\lambda\alpha\mu\beta\acute{\alpha}\nu\omega$, *I take*, has a second aorist $\epsilon\lambda\acute{\alpha}\beta\omicron\nu$ from the primitive $\lambda\acute{\eta}\beta\omega$ obsolete. The second aorist indicative is conjugated like the imperfect, as $\epsilon\lambda\acute{\alpha}\beta\omicron\nu$, $-\epsilon\varsigma$, $-\epsilon$, the second aorist of the other moods have the terminations of the present. Verbs that have a second commonly want the first aorist.

7. The third person plu. perf. act. and the participle in $\alpha\sigma\alpha$ have the penult long, as $\lambda\epsilon\lambda\acute{\upsilon}\kappa\alpha\acute{\alpha}\sigma\iota$, $\lambda\acute{\upsilon}\sigma\alpha\acute{\alpha}\sigma\alpha$, in other terminations the doubtful penult vowels are generally short.

The foregoing remarks are designed merely to give the learner a general view of the inflexions of the Greek verb. In the second course the matters here referred to will be treated more in detail.

PREPOSITIONS.

There are eighteen prepositions which govern certain cases of the nouns, thus :—

(1) Governing Genitive, Dative, or Accusative.

$\pi\epsilon\rho\acute{\iota}$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } of, about, relative to. \\ \text{(with a dat.), } to \text{ (without motion).} \\ \text{(with an acc.), } around, towards. \end{array} \right.$
$\alpha\mu\phi\acute{\iota}$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } upon, on account of. \\ \text{(with a dat.), } on, about. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } around. \end{array} \right.$
$\epsilon\pi\acute{\iota}$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } by, with, into \text{ (without motion).} \\ \text{(with a dat.), } on, at, on account of. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } to, into \text{ (with motion).} \end{array} \right.$
$\pi\alpha\rho\acute{\alpha}$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } from, by, with. \\ \text{(with a dat.), } at, beside, near. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } towards, to \text{ (with motion).} \end{array} \right.$
$\pi\rho\acute{o}\varsigma$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } from, by, near. \\ \text{(with a dat.), } near, at, in. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } to, towards, for. \end{array} \right.$
$\��\pi\acute{o}$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } by, under, through. \\ \text{(with a dat.), } from, because of, for. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } beneath, about, to. \end{array} \right.$

(2) Governing the Genitive or Accusative.

$\delta\acute{\iota}\alpha$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } by, between, through. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } through, on account of. \end{array} \right.$
$\kappa\alpha\tau\acute{\alpha}$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } down, on, in, under. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } by, as to, according to. \end{array} \right.$
$\��\pi\acute{\epsilon}\rho$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } above, for the sake of. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } beyond, over. \end{array} \right.$
$\mu\epsilon\tau\acute{\alpha}$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{(with a gen.), } with, towards. \\ \text{(with an acc.), } after, into, against. \end{array} \right.$

(3) Governing the Genitive.

ἐν (before a consonant), } *of, from.*
ἐν (before a vowel), }
ἀπό, *by, through, on, from.*
πρὸ, *before, for.*
ἀντί, *against, instead of, opposite.*

(4) Governing the Dative.

ἔν, *in, into, at.* *σύν*, *with, agreeably to.*

(5) Governing the Accusative.

ἐν, *within, to, into, amongst.* *ἀνά*, *upon, by, according to.*

REM. 1.—The prepositions are much used in the formation of compound words, as *προβάλλω*, *I put before*, or *I prefer*; from *βάλλω*, *I throw*, or *I put*. Two, or even three prepositions may be prefixed in this way to a simple verb.

When a preposition enters into the composition of a word, its final consonant is generally dropped. Verbs beginning with *ρ* take a second between the preposition and the root. The *ν* of *ἐν* is changed into *μ* before labial consonants, into *γ* before gutturals, and into *λ* before a word beginning with that letter. Before *ζ* consonant *ζ* is either dropped or changed into *σ*, and becomes *ρ* before another *ρ*. The *ν* of *σύν* is subject to the same changes as the *ν* of *ἐν*. The vowels of *περί* and *πρό* are generally preserved, but that of *ἀμφί* is usually dropped.

2. Besides the prepositions, the following particles are used in modifying the meaning of verbs :—

α privative, gives an opposite meaning to the primitive signification of a word, *τιμή*, *honour*, *ἀτιμία*, *dishonour*.
δύς, expresses an attribute of evil.

εὖ, denotes a good attribute.

ἀρ, *ἐρ*, *βρ*, *βρ*, *δρ*, *ζρ*, strengthen the force of the root.

ENGLISH INDEX.

Abbreviations.

<i>adv.</i>	Adverb	<i>inf.</i>	Infinitive mood
<i>aux.</i>	Auxiliary	<i>pers.</i>	Person
<i>comp.</i>	Comparative degree	<i>plu.</i>	Plural
<i>conj.</i>	Conjunction	<i>pron.</i>	Pronoun
<i>dat.</i>	Dative case	<i>rel.</i>	Relative
<i>dem.</i>	Demonstrative	<i>rem.</i>	Remark
<i>fut.</i>	Future tense	<i>sing.</i>	Singular
<i>gen.</i>	Genitive case	<i>super.</i>	Superlative degree

The Numbers refer to the Exercises, not to the Pages.

A, 1	Agasilans, 86	Argive, 71	Barbarian, 67
Able, 94	Agreeable, 85	Aribasus, 71	Basket, 96
Abounding, 75	Agreed, 99	Arid, 73, 79	Battle, 78
About, 86, 91, 96	Agrippa, 106	Aristides, 106	Be, 45, 103
——(sign of fut.)	Alcibiades, 68	Army, 68	Bearing up, 73
103	Alexander, 31	Arrived, 86, 96	Beast, 46
Absent, 106	All, 39, 73, 75, 78, 83, 85, 86, 99	Art, 15, 103	Beautiful, 10, 51
Abundant, 43, 75	Ally, 71	Artaxerxes, 68	Beauty, 74
Accomplish, 101	Alma, 106	As, 62, 91, 99	Became, 67, 86
Accomplished, 86	Alone, 65, 77, 106	—— to, 83	Because, 83
Accordingly, 88	Already, 98	Ascended, 88	Become, 75 (rem.), 81
According to, 60	Always, 91	Asia, 66	—— late, 96
Account, 101	Am, 39	Asked, 106	Bed, 65
Accumulated, 79	——(aux.), 103, 106	Aspect, 74	Been (aux.), 67, 101, 104
Accurate, 84	Anchor, 96	Assiduous, 84	Before, 106
Act, 22, 74,	And, 12, 94	Assyrian, 46, 66, 76	Begun, 101
Active, 14, 87	Anemone, 86	At, 59 (rem.), 60	Beheld, 86
Actor, 80	Angel, 94	—— that time, 83	Behold, 94
Addressed, 99	Anger, 78, 80	Ate, 96	Beholding, 73
Admirable, 79	Animal, 40	Athenian, 75	Behove, 73, 106
Adriatic, 94	Another, 90 (rem.)	Atom, 94	Being, 83, 103
Advancing, 83	Any, 67, 84	Atonement, 94	—— (aux.), 94
Adversary, 104	Apelles, 47	Attendant, 86	—— on good terms, 104
Æschylus, 31	Apiece, 94	Attica, 68	Belonging, 98
Æsop, 106	Apostle, 94	Attractive, 78	Bending double, 94
Affair, 74, 99 (rem.)	Appeared, 62	Audacious, 87	Besides, 96
After, 70, 75	Apple, 71	Avarice, 68	Besought, 106
—— the manner of, 94	Appointed, 73	Away, 86, 96, 104	Best, 63
Again, 96, 106	Approach, 96	Bad, 9, 53, 104	Better, 61, 75, 106
Against, 73, 101	Approaching, 83	Bade, 70, 99	Beyond, 96
Agathocles, 106	Are, 15, 76, 103, 104		
Age, 74			

- Bird, 26
 Birth, 75
 Bitter, 79
 Black, 37
 Blameless, 84
 Blessed, 87, 96
 Blind, 78, 87
 Body, 83
 Boetia, 68
 Boetian, 86
 Bold, 37
 Boldly, 83
 Bone, 69 (rem.)
 Book, 1
 Born, 104
 Both, 67
 — (sign of dual)
 59 (rem.), 98, 103
 Boundless, 84
 Bowing together,
 94
 Boy, 31, 74, 99
 Brains, 80
 Brachida, 91
 Brave, 3
 Bravely, 73
 Bread, 19
 Break, 96
 Breath, 94
 Brief, 87
 Brigand, 66
 Bright, 87
 Brilliant, 87
 Bring, 73, 96, 99
 Broad, 44, 54
 Broader, 52
 Broadest, 54
 Broken, 96
 Brother, 1
 Brought, 99, 101
 Brute, 40
 But, 13, 62, 67, 78,
 106
 Buy, 96
 By, 59 (rem.), 68,
 67, 88, 101

 Calamity, 68
 Called, 73, 99
 Came, 88, 96, 101
 — forth, 101
 — out, 68
 Candid, 84
 Captured, 65
 Carrying, 65
 Cast, 96
 Cat, 80
 Catching, 88
 Caught, 65
 Cautious, 16

 Cause, 78
 Cave, 50, 71
 Celebrity, 99
 Certain, 70, 84
 Certainly, 91
 Chance, 78, 94
 Charity, 106
 Charming, 35
 Chief, 73, 74
 Child, 21, 101
 Choose, 101
 Cicero, 48
 Circuit, 43
 Circumstances, 91
 City, 94
 Clean, 106
 Cleansed, 94
 Cleansing, 94
 Clemency, 65
 Cleopatra, 34
 Clever, 0, 75
 Cold, 49
 Colleague, 71
 Collected, 96
 Colour, 33
 Combat, 78
 Come, 96, 101, 106
 Coming, 88
 Commanded, 73,
 86, 99
 Commendable, 38
 Common, 78
 Compassion, 101
 Compassionate, 87
 Conceited, 70, 81
 Confine, 71
 Considered, 67
 Conspiracy, 68
 Conspired, 91
 Constant, 78
 Containing, 94
 Contemporary, 74
 Couch, 65
 Could, 94
 Council, 78
 Countenance, 74
 Country, 68
 Courage, 66
 Courageous, 79
 Covenanted, 99
 Covered with
 thorns, 37
 Criticism, 75
 Crosses, 34
 Crossing, 73
 Crow, 36
 Crowd, 94
 Cruel, 84

 Crying, 106
 Cub, 65, 71
 Cubit, 94
 Cunning, 75
 Cup, 106
 Cured, 99
 Curiously, 80
 Cyrus, 71

 Damp, 79
 Danger, 78
 Dangerous, 84
 Daring, 87
 Darius, 70
 Dark, 37, 87, 104
 — eyed, 87
 Darkness, 104
 Dart, 71
 Day, 64, 65, 104
 Dead, 79
 Deal, 62
 Deal, 106
 Death, 78
 Debt, 101
 Debtor, 101
 Deceit, 75
 Deed, 23, 67 (rem.),
 71, 74, 99 (rem.)
 Deemed, 96
 Deep, 35, 54
 Deeper, 52
 Deepest, 54
 Delicious, 35, 83
 Delightful, 35, 51,
 53
 Demosthenes, 47
 Denier, 101
 Depart, 96
 Desert, 73 (rem.), 96
 Desired, 70, 73, 99
 Desire, 106
 Desirous of learn-
 ing, 106
 Destroyed, 91
 Devoured, 68
 Dictator, 46
 Did (aux.) 99
 — homage, 101
 Difficult, 14
 — to fight,
 67
 Diligent, 14
 Diminishing, 88
 Dine, 106
 Dinner, 106
 Direct, 87
 Disagreeable, 37
 Disciple, 94
 Discouraged, 79
 Disengaged, 84

 Disgraceful, 34
 Dish, 106
 Displayed, 70, 87
 Dissembling, 68
 Do, 91, 101
 — (aux.), 99
 Dog, 83
 Doing, 80, 101
 Done, 99
 Doubtful, 79
 Down, 88, 96, 106
 Drank, 89
 Draw near, 96
 Dread, 106
 Dreadful, 79
 Drinking, 73
 Driven, 96
 Drop, 73
 Dry, 79
 Durable, 78
 Dying, 75

 Each, 75, 87, 88,
 94
 Earth, 68, 86
 Easy, 78
 Eat, 96
 Eating, 94
 Egg, 75
 Egypt, 71
 Egyptian, 46
 Right, 93
 Eighth, 98
 Eightieth, 98
 Eighty, 63
 Elegant, 12
 Elephant, 80
 Eleven, 93
 Eleventh, 93
 Eloquence, 74
 Eloquent, 34
 Embossed, 87
 Enemy, 75, 86
 (rem.)
 Energetic, 84
 Enough, 79
 Enter, 65
 Entered, 80, 89
 Enterprises, 33
 Enterprising, 84
 Epaminondas, 48
 Ephesus, 66
 Established, 106
 Estate, 70
 Esteemed, 87
 Estimable, 35, 75
 Euripides, 66
 Even, 39, 88
 Evening, 96
 Ever, 91

- Every, 39, 78, 87
 Evil, 49, 104
 Exact, 84
 Examine carefully, 70
 Excellent, 79
 Expensive, 84
 Exploit, 67 (rem.)
 Explorer, 73
 Exposed, 70
 Expression, 99
 Exterminated, 88
 Eye, 104
- Fair, 84
 Faithful, 79
 Fall, 94
 Fallen down, 101
 Fancy, 83
 Farm, 20
 Father, 1
 Fathom, 96
 Fault, 99
 Fear, 74, 106
 Fearing, 96
 Fearless, 37
 Feast, 20
 Feeble, 41
 Feel, 67 (rem.)
 Fell, 94
 Fellow-servant, 101
 Ferocious, 24
 Fertile, 85 (rem.)
 Festus, 106
 Few, 79
 Field, 30, 70
 Fierce, 44
 Fifth, 93
 Fight, 78
 Figure, 74
 Filled, 96
 Find, 99
 Firkin, 94
 Firm, 79
 First, 93
 Fish, 96
 Five, 93
 Flatterer, 74
 Flee, 104
 Flour, 80
 Flower, 36
 Food, 96
 Fool, 106
 Foolish, 104
 For, 13, 96,
 — (sign of dat.),
 89 (rem.), 83,
 96
 Force, 78
 Foreigner, 67
- Foresight, 78
 Foretell, 106
 Forgave, 101
 Forgive, 101
 Formidable, 79
 Fortieth, 93
 Fortunate, 43, 80
 Fortune, 78
 Forty, 93
 Fought, 65, 81
 Found, 70, 73, 89,
 94
 Fountain, 106
 Four, 93
 Foursquare, 94
 Fourth, 93
 Fox, 74
 Fragment, 96
 Frank, 84
 Free from care, 84
 Fresh, 23
 Friend, 78
 Friendly, 104
 Friendship, 78
 Fright, 106
 Frightful, 79
 Frivolous, 11
 Frog, 91
 From, 73, 83, 88
 Frontier, 71
 Fruit, 42
 Fugitive, 87
 Fulfilled, 94
 Full, 77 (rem.), 94,
 96, 104, 106
 Further, 96
 Future, 79
- Gain, 104
 Ganges, 47
 Gathered, 73, 86
 Gave, 96
 General, 45
 Generous, 13
 Gentle, 104
 Gift, 69
 Girl, 21, 74
 Give, 96, 99
 Given battle, 86
 Glad, 84
 Glittered, 73
 Globe, 42
 Glorious, 43, 53
 Go, 88, 99
 — away, 96
 God, 78
 Gold, 75
 Golden-eggs, 79
 Gone, 80, 96, 99,
 101, 106
- Good, 3, 49
 Gory, 87
 Graceful, 12
 Grain, 83
 Grand, 27
 Grape, 36
 Grass, 96
 Great, 27, 62, 83,
 84, 90, 94
 Greater, 51, 84
 Greatest, 53
 Greek, 67
 Grow, 78, 104
- Had, 65
 — (aux.) 65
 (rem.), 86, 106
 Half, 87
 Ho you there,
 88
 Hand, 80
 Handsome, 10, 51
 Handsomest, 53
 Happened, 106
 Happy, 82, 87
 Happiness, 104
 Hard, 14, 79
 — working, 79
 Hare, 69 (rem.)
 Harmonious, 87
 Harsh, 37
 Has, 80
 — (aux.) 62, 67
 Haughty, 38
 Have, 94, 96, 99
 — (aux.) 70, 83,
 86, 94, 101, 106
 Having, 70, 86
 — (aux.) 80,
 86, 88, 96, 101,
 104, 106
 He, 73, 90 (rem.)
 — (sign of third
 pers.) 7, 25, 83
 Head, 80
 Headlong, 78
 Healthy, 80
 Heart, 104
 Heat, 49
 Heaven, 94
 Hebrus, 47
 Hellene, 67
 Helmet, 73
 Hen, 78
 Her, 59 (rem.), 65
 90 (rem.), 98
 Here, 96, 106
 Heretofore, 106
 High, 28, 75
 — priest, 99
- Him, 70, 83, 88, 90
 (rem.)
 Himself, 60, 70
 (rem.), 73, 88, 90,
 98
 His, 25, 59 (rem.),
 90, 98
 Holding, 94
 Hollow, 73
 Homer, 34
 Honest, 3
 Honour, 64
 Honourable, 38
 Hope, 104
 Hoping, 104
 Horse, 20
 Hostile, 79
 Hour, 96
 House, 17, 80, 106
 How, 73, 94, 99
 However, 83
 Humble, 104
 Human, 40
 Humid, 79
 Hundred, 93
 Hundredth, 93
 Hunt, 71
 Hunter, 80
 Hyacinth, 18
 Hydaspes, 106
 Hypocrite, 80
 Hyrcanian, 71
 Hystaspes, 66
- I, 75
 — (sign of first
 pers.) 39, 88
 Idle, 14
 Idleness, 50
 If, 15, 39, 88, 99,
 104 (rem.)
 — at any time, 67
 Ignoble, 84
 Ignorant, 84
 Ill, 80, 99 (rem.)
 Illness, 41
 Illustrious, 44
 Image, 60
 Impetuosity, 104
 Implaceable, 43
 Impracticable, 80
 Imprudent, 44, 52,
 54
 In, 59 (rem.), 60, 70,
 83, 88, 94, 99, 106
 — consequence of,
 73
 Indeed, 67, 104
 India, 68
 Indian, 79

- Indigent, 38
 Indigenous, 84
 Indiscretion, 83
 Indolent, 14
 Indulgent, 10
 Industrious, 14
 Industry, 50
 Infamous, 24
 Infinite, 84
 Infirm, 41
 Infirmary, 41
 Ingenuous, 84
 Innocent, 84
 Insane, 104
 Instability, 80
 Inside, 106
 Insignificant, 83
 Inspected, 60
 Intelligent, 9, 53
 Intended, 101
 (rem.)
 Into, 65, 70
 Intrepid, 79
 Investigating, 80
 Invincible, 80
 Invulnerable, 79
 Iota, 94
 Iridescent, 87
 Is, 7, 94, 103
 Is it that, 83
 Isaiah, 47
 Iscariot, 99
 Isocrates, 48
 It, 90 (rem.)
 — (sign of third pers.) 7, 25, 83
 Its, 90 (rem.), 98
 Itself, 88
 Jackdaw, 26
 Jason, 74
 Jerusalem, 106
 Jesus, 94
 Jew, 94
 Joined in battle, 65
 Joyful, 84
 Judge, 80
 Judgment, 80
 Just, 11
 Killed, 67
 Kind, 10
 King, 33
 Kingdom, 101
 Knew, 99
 Knife, 17
 Knowledge, 78, 106
 Known, 86
 Labour, 50
 Lacedemonian, 86
 Lady, 21
 Lagus, 71
 Laid, 86
 — hands upon, Macedonian, 46
 101
 Lair, 65
 Lake, 91
 Lamp, 73
 Land, 29, 73 (rem.)
 Large, 27, 90
 Larger, 51
 Largest, 58
 Laughable, 79
 Law, 94
 Lay exposed to view, 70
 Lays, 79
 Lazy, 14
 Lead, 101
 Leader, 72, 74, 101
 Leaning to both sides, 79
 Learned, 75
 Leaving, 96
 Led, 70
 — in, 62
 Left, 104
 Legislator, 75
 Lend, 99
 Less, 84
 Lest, 94
 Let, 104
 — (aux.) 103
 — go, 101
 Letter, 106
 Lies, 84
 Life, 75, 91
 Lifted, 94
 Light, 78
 Like, 67, 88, 101
 Likened, 101
 Lion, 30
 Lionesa, 30
 Little, 73, 83, 96, 99, 104
 Live, 106
 Living creature, 40
 Loaf, 76
 Long, 28, 91
 Looked, 96
 Loosed, 101
 Lord, 101
 Lost, 104
 Lot, 94
 Love, 78
 Lovely, 29
 Lover, 75
 Loving, 79
 Lowly, 104
 Luminous, 79
 Luxurious, 79
 Lydian, 78
 Made, 80, 94, 101, 106
 Magnanimous, 83
 Magnificent, 29, 83
 Make, 106
 Man, 21, 40, 74, 76
 Manly, 79
 Many, 90, 94
 Map, 42
 Marine, 79
 Maak, 80
 Master, 67, 104
 May (aux.) 96, 103, 104
 Me, 5, 86, 98
 Meadow, 96
 Measured, 94
 Meat, 106
 Mede, 91
 Meek, 104
 Mellow, 84
 Memory, 68
 Memphis, 106
 Merciful, 37
 Mercurius, 78
 Merit, 60, 65
 Met, 99
 Middle, 79
 Midnight, 99
 Midst, 79
 Might, 86
 Mild, 16, 104
 Mind, 68, 69 (rem.) 83, 84
 Mindful, 84
 Mine, 98
 Miser, 78
 Miserable, 38
 Misfortune, 68
 Mistress, 67
 Mob, 106
 Moderate, 16
 Moist, 79
 Money, 75
 More, 84
 — (sign of comp.) 51, 53, 84
 Mortal, 40
 Most (sign of super.), 53, 54
 Mother, 1
 Mouse, 80
 Mouth, 106
 Moved, 83, 96, 101
 Much, 27, 75, 94
 Multitude, 94
 Must, 99, 106
 My, 98
 Myrtle, 18
 Myself, 98
 Name, 94
 Named, 99
 Necessary, 91
 Necessity, 96
 Need, 96
 Neglected, 104
 Neighed, 63, 89
 Nevertheless, 65
 New, 23
 Nicostratus, 71
 Night, 86
 Nile, 47
 Nine, 93
 Ninetieth, 93
 Ninety, 93
 Ninth, 93
 No, 25, 70
 — more, 88
 Noble, 44
 Nor, 80
 Not, 25, 94
 Nothing, 80
 Now, 90, 106
 Nowhere, 70
 Number, 94
 Numbered, 94
 O! 15
 Obscure, 44, 84
 Obscurity, 104
 Observed, 70
 Odious, 84
 Of, 91, 99
 — (sign of gen.) 59, 63, 73, 88, 98
 Often, 99
 Old, 74, 75, 80, 87
 On, 59 (rem.), 76, 83
 — account of, 70
 One, 93
 — (pron.) 62, 73, 99
 — another, 88, 98
 One's own, 79
 — self, 88, 98
 Only, 67, 106
 Open, 80, 84
 Or, 67, 80
 Orator, 45
 Orontes, 68
 Other, 67, 88, 90
 (rem.), 98, 106

- Ought, 73
 Our, 98
 Ours, 98
 Out, 88, 86, 69, 101
 Outside, 106
 Over, 67, 86, 96
 Overturned, 78
 Owe, 101
 Own, 60, 70, 86

 Painted, 66, 89
 Painter, 45
 Painting, 60, 62, 106
 Palestine, 99
 Panther, 42
 Parent, 78
 Part, 42, 74
 Parysatis, 74
 Pass, 104, 106
 — away, 94
 Passed, 96
 Passion, 86
 Patience, 101
 Patient, 79
 Patriotic, 84
 Pay, 101
 Payment, 101
 Peace, 49
 Peasant, 83
 Pedagogue, 83
 Pelopidas, 68
 Penny, 101
 Penurious, 79
 People, 94
 Perdiccas, 48
 Perish, 99
 Perishable, 40
 Persian, 91
 Peter, 101
 Pharisee, 106
 Philip, 71
 Philosopher, 33
 Philosophy, 75
 Picture, 60, 106
 Piece, 75
 Piety, 75
 Pilate, 99
 Pioneer, 73
 Pious, 38
 Placitatus, 83
 Place, 50, 83, 106
 Plate, 106
 Plato, 31
 Platter, 106
 Pleasant, 35
 Pleasanter, 51
 Pleasantest, 53
 Plenty, 79
 Plough, 83, 99
 Plunder, 106

 Plutarch, 80
 Post, 33
 Pointed, 89
 Pond, 91
 Poor, 16
 Portion, 42, 74
 Portrait, 66, 74
 Possess, 106
 Possession, 74
 Potter, 106
 Poverty, 49
 Power, 67, 74
 Powerful, 43
 Praise, 73, 75
 Praised, 66
 Praiseworthy, 79, 87
 Pray, 104
 — for, 96
 Praying, 106
 Precious, 13
 Presence, 99
 Present, 106
 Prettier, 51
 Prettiest, 53
 Pretty, 10
 Prince, 45, 74
 Private, 79
 Privately, 106
 Profit, 104
 Profuse, 84
 Prompt, 84
 Property, 89
 Prophet, 45
 Prostrated, 101
 Proud, 43, 67 (rem.)
 Prudence, 74
 Prudent, 44, 53
 Ptolemy, 71
 Puffed up, 79
 Punctuality, 66
 Pungent, 79
 Punishment, 106
 Pure, 106
 Purification, 94

 Quadrangular, 94
 Queen, 33
 Quick, 35
 Quickly, 104

 Rabble, 106
 Rage, 78
 Ragged, 79
 Rapacious, 87
 Rapacity, 106
 Rapid, 35
 Rapine, 106
 Rather, 106
 Rational, 84
 Reach, 88

 Real, 68
 Really, 62
 Reasonable, 84
 Reckon, 101
 Recognised, 86, 104
 Red, 79
 Reflection, 86
 Region, 66
 Remaining, 96
 Renown, 99
 Renowned, 42, 53
 Repast, 80
 Repay, 101
 Replied, 83, 94
 Repose, 66, 106
 Represented, 70
 Repulsive, 38
 Resisting, 73
 Resolved, 88
 Respected, 87
 Result, 42
 Returned, 86
 Returning, 83
 Rich, 16, 54
 Richer, 52
 Richest, 54
 Ridiculous, 87
 Right, 84, 87
 Ripe, 12, 84
 Risen, 104
 River, 42
 Robust, 41
 Rock, 68
 Rocky, 87
 Rose, 18
 Rough, 87
 Round, 28
 Rude, 84
 Rugged, 87
 Ruse, 88

 Sack, 80
 Sacred, 77, 80
 Safe, 88
 Safety, 88
 Sagacious, 9, 54
 Said, 62, 67, 75, 80,
 88, 89, 94, 104
 Sailor, 96
 Salt, 104
 Same, 25, 73, 74, 90
 Sat, 106
 Savage, 84
 Say, 67, 91, 94, 99,
 104
 Saying, 70, 96, 99
 Says, 80, 106
 Scattered, 86
 School, 83

 Science, 75
 Scythian, 79
 Sea, 79
 Season, 76
 Seasoning, 106
 Seated, 96
 Second, 93, 106
 (rem.)
 See, 106
 Seeing, 70, 73, 88
 Seek, 70, 99
 Seized, 67, 101
 Semiramis, 31
 Send, 96, 104
 Senseless, 83
 Sent, 86
 Serpent, 74
 Servant, 86, 101
 Seven, 93
 Seventh, 98
 Seventy, 96
 Severally, 94
 Severe, 88
 Shall (aux.) 88, 101
 Shame, 74
 Shameful, 24
 Sharp, 35, 85
 She, 73 (rem.), 90
 (rem.)
 — (sign of 3rd
 person), 7, 25, 83
 Shewn, 62, 73, 89
 Ship, 96
 Shone, 83
 Short, 87
 Should, (aux.) 94,
 99, 106
 Sicily, 66
 Sick, 80
 Sicyonian, 78
 Silly, 11
 Silver, 75
 Sin, 101
 Sinned, 106
 Sister, 1
 Six, 93
 Sixth, 93
 Sixtieth, 93
 Sixty, 93
 Skillful, 84
 Skilled, 62
 Sky, 94
 Slave, 101
 Slew, 67
 Small, 73
 Smart, 75
 Smote, 104
 So, 65, 88, 91
 Socrates, 34
 Sold, 101

- Soldier, 66
 Solid, 78
 Solon, 74
 Some, 84
 Something, 83
 Son, 21, 71
 Son-in-law, 71
 Song, 64 (rem.)
 Sought, 99
 Soul, 83
 Sound, 84
 Source, 106
 Spake, 99
 Spare, 106
 Sparta, 91
 Spartan, 86
 Spirit, 94
 Spoke, 99
 Spoken, 106
 Spread, 99
 Spring, 50, 74
 Stand, 94
 Statue, 74
 Stern, 96
 Still, 83
 Stone, 68, 94
 Stormy, 87
 Straight, 87
 Stratagem, 88
 (rem.)
 Strength, 41, 78
 Strict, 84
 Strong, 41, 78
 Struck, 85, 104
 (rem.)
 Stupid, 104
 Subject, 89
 Such, 67
 Suffered, 73
 Sufficient, 79
 Sumptuous, 84
 Sun-dried, 84
 Superior, 78
 Suspended, 88
 Sweet, 35
 Sweeter, 83
 Swift, 35
 Sword, 32, 106
 Sylla, 48
 Syracuse, 68
 Syria, 99
 Table, 17
 Tablet, 42
 Take, 101
 Taken, 96, 104
 Taking, 88
 Talent, 101
 Talented, 78
 Tattered, 79
 Ten, 93
 Tender, 87
 Tenth, 93
 Terrible, 34
 Terror, 74
 Than, 51, 62, (rem.)
 That (dem. pron.), 62, 90 (rem.)
 That (rel. pron.), 70, 98, 101
 — (conj.), 67, 88, 99, 104
 The, 3, 59
 Theban, 71
 These, 88, 98
 Their, 86, 90 (rem.), 98
 Theirs, 98
 Them, 88, 90 (rem.)
 Themistocles, 83
 Themselves, 86, 88, 96, 98
 Then, 73, 83, 94, 99
 There (sign of 3rd pers.), 7, 25, 91
 — (adv.), 65, 70, 94
 88 Therefore, 94
 Thereon, 70
 Thereupon, 99
 These, 78
 Thessaly, 66
 They, 90 (rem.)
 — (sign of 3rd pers. plu.), 70, 91
 Thine, 98
 Thing, 67 (rem.), 74, 78 (rem.)
 Think, 70
 Thinkest, 70
 Thinking, 70
 Third, 93
 Thirst, 68, 73
 Thirtieth, 93
 Thirty, 93
 This, 39, 62, 83, 90
 Thorny, 37
 Those, 70, 86 (rem.)
 Thou, 98
 — (sign of 2nd pers.), 15
 Though, 39, 66, 88
 Thought, 67, 86, 96
 Thousand, 93
 Thousandth, 93
 Thrace, 66
 Three, 93
 Thrice, 93 (rem.)
 Throat, 101
 Through, 73
 Thrown, 73
 Thy, 5, 98
 Thyself, 98
 Till, 94
 Time, 83
 Timid, 23
 Timon, 78
 Tittle, 94
 To, 62, 94
 — (sign of inf.), 65, 70, 96, 99, 101, 106
 — (sign of dat.), 59, 75, 88, 98
 — be, 45
 — (aux.), 73, 96, 101
 To-day, 104
 Together, 88, 91, 99
 Toil, 50, 75
 Told, 106
 Took, 67, 101
 Towards, 62, 94
 Tract, 66
 Tranquillity, 68
 Treasure, 75
 Tree, 101
 Trick, 88
 Troublesome, 87
 True, 82
 Truly, 62
 Truth, 78
 Turning, 80
 Twelve, 93
 Twelfth, 93
 Twentieth, 93
 Twice, 93 (rem.)
 Two, 93
 Uncultivated, 14
 Understood, 99
 Undertake, 84
 Unfortunate, 84
 Unfriendly, 79, 84
 Unhappy, 84
 Unhurt, 84
 Unpleasant, 37
 Unscrupulous, 79
 Untamed, 87
 Untaught, 84
 Until, 94
 Unto (sign of dat.), 94
 Up, 80, 94, 96, 99
 Upon, 70, 88, 101
 Upright, 11, 94
 Us, 78, 94, 98
 Useful, 10, 75
 Uttering joyful shouts, 89
 Vain, 11
 Valuable, 13
 Vanquished, 91
 Vase, 94
 Vast, 44, 52
 Vastest, 54
 Verily, 94
 Very, 83
 — (sign of super.), 53, 54
 Vicious, 9
 Victory, 32
 Victorials, 96
 View, 70
 Vigilant, 84
 Vigorous, 41
 Vile, 24
 Village, 96
 Virtue, 50
 Voice, 23
 Voluptuous, 79
 Wait, 104
 Wall, 94
 Want, 101
 War, 49
 Was, 25, 103
 — (aux.), 70, 83, 94, 96
 Washed, 106
 Wast, 103
 Water, 19, 73
 Water-jar, 94
 Watery, 79
 Way, 69, 83 (rem.)
 We, 88, 98
 Weak, 41
 Weakness, 41
 Wealth, 49
 Weapon, 32
 Went, 99
 Were, 86, 91, 94, 103
 — (aux.), 94, 96
 Wert, 103
 What, 39, 101
 Whatever, 90 (rem.)
 When, 70, 96, 104
 Where, 66, 94, 99, 101
 Which, 39, 98, 101
 Whilst, 73 (rem.), 91, 104
 Who, 39, 98
 Whoever, 98 (rem.)
 Whole, 99

- | | | | |
|--------------------|------------------|------------------|---------------------|
| Whom, 86 | Winter, 56 | Word, 99, 101 | Xeuxis, 74 |
| Why, 91 | Wisdom, 75 | Work, 22, 71, 79 | Year, 94 |
| Wicked, 9, 51, 53 | Wise, 9, 91 | World, 68, 78 | Yet, 65, 83 |
| Wickedness, 68 | Wiser, 52 | Worse, 51 | You, 62 (rem.), 88, |
| Wife, 21 | Wiseest, 54 | Worshipped, 101 | 94, 98, 99 (rem.) |
| Wild, 96 | Wish, 96, 101 | Worst, 53 | — (sign of 2nd |
| Wild-beast, 40 | Wished, 101 | Worthy, 104 | pers. sing.), 15 |
| Will, 99 | Wishes, 106 | Would, 101, 103, | — (sign of 2nd |
| — (aux.), 88, 101, | Wist, 99 | 104, 106 | pers. plu.), 99, |
| 106 | With, 59 (rem.), | Wound, 73 | 101, 104, 106 |
| Willing, 85 | 91, 94, 101, 106 | Wretched, 38, 87 | Young, 23, 74, 106 |
| Wind-flower, 36 | Without, 104 | Write, 106 | Younger, 71 |
| Windy, 87 | Witness, 106 | Wrought, 80, 81 | Your, 5, 62, 98 |
| Wine, 19 | Woman, 21, 40 | Xerxes, 68 | Yours, 98 |
| Wine-coloured, 87 | Wondered, 106 | | Youth, 64 |

GREEK INDEX.

The Numbers refer to the Exercises, not to the Pages.

- | | | |
|-------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|
| 'Α, 98 | 'Ακανθώδης, 37 | 'Αναλίσκόμενος, 88 |
| 'Αβλαβής, 84 | 'Ακοή, 99 | 'Αναξ, 45, 74 |
| 'Αβουλος, 78 | 'Ακριβεια, 68 | 'Ανάπαυσις, 106 |
| 'Αγαθόν, 49 | 'Ακριβής, 84 | 'Ανδρεία, 66, 78 |
| 'Αγαθός, 3 | 'Ακρος, 28 | 'Ανδρείος, 79 |
| 'Αγγελος, 94 | 'Αλαλάζοντες, 73 | 'Ανέκειτο, 70 |
| Αγησίλαος, 86 | 'Αλαλάζων, 89 | 'Ανεμόεις, 87 |
| 'Αγκυρα, 96 | 'Αλας, 104 | 'Ανεμώνη, 36, 76 |
| 'Αγαθοκλής, 106 | 'Αλέξανδρος, 31, 71 | 'Ανέπεσε, 106 |
| 'Αγοράσωσι, 96 | 'Αλήθεια, 78 | 'Ανεπιχειρητος, 80 |
| 'Αγρίππας, 106 | 'Αληθής, 82 | 'Ανευ, 104 |
| 'Αγρός, 70 | 'Αληθινός, 62 | 'Ανεχώρησαν, 86 |
| 'Αδελφή, 1, 68 | 'Αλώπηξ, 74 | 'Ανήρ, 74 |
| 'Αδελφός, 1, 69 | 'Αλκιβιάδης, 68 | 'Ανθος, 74 |
| 'Αδμής, 87 | 'Αλειμος, 43, 77 (rem.) | 'Ανθρωπος, 40, 76 |
| 'Αδρία, 94 | 'Αλλά, 62, 67 | 'Ανους, 104 |
| 'Αεί, 91 | 'Αλλήλους, 88, 98 | 'Αντέχων, 73 |
| 'Αηδής, 37 | 'Αλλήλων, 98 | 'Αντέχων, 89 |
| 'ΑθENAΐος, 75 | 'Αλλος, 67, 90 (rem.) | 'Αντίδικος, 104 |
| 'Αθικτος, 80 | 'Αλόγιστος, 83, 104 | 'Ανυδρος, 73 |
| 'Αθροός, 79 | 'Αμαθής, 84 | 'Αξία, 60, 66 |
| 'Αθυμος, 79 | 'Αμαρτήσιν, 101 | 'Αξιος, 104. |
| Αί, 98 | 'Αμείνων, 51 | 'Αοψ, 87 |
| Αιγλήεις, 87 | 'Αμήν, 94 | 'Απάντων, 78 |
| Αιγύπτιος, 46, 76 | 'Αμφίβροπος, 79 | 'Απας, 86 |
| Αίγυπτος, 71 | 'Αμύμων, 84 | 'Απειμι, 106 |
| Αίλουρος, 80 | 'Αν, 104 (rem.) | 'Απεκρίνατο, 83 |
| Αίματόεις, 87 | 'Ανά, 94 | 'Απελθῆν, 96 |
| Αίς, 98 | 'Αναβάς, 88 | 'Απελθών, 96 |
| Αίσχρός, 24 | 'Αναβλέψας, 96 | 'Απελλής, 47, 60, 64 |
| Αίσχύλος, 31, 76 | 'Αναγκαῖος, 91 | 'Απέλυσε, 101 |
| Αίσωπος, 106 | 'Αναζητεῖν, 70 | 'Απῆλθε, 99 |
| Αίτια, 78 | 'Ανακλιθῆναι, 96 | 'Απηνής, 84 |
| Αίτιον, 99 | 'Ανακρύψαι, 94 | 'Απώρρησε, 88 |
| Αίχμη, 68 | 'Αναλαβόν, 80 | 'Απληστία, 80 |

- Ἀπό, 88
 Ἀποδοθῆναι, 101
 Ἀπόδος, 101
 Ἀποδοῦναι, 101
 Ἀποδώσω, 101
 Ἀποθνήσκων, 75
 Ἀποκριθεῖς, 94
 Ἀποκρύψαι, 86
 Ἀπόλληται, 99
 Ἀπόλυσον, 96
 Ἀπολώμεθα, 88
 Ἀπόστολος, 94
 Ἀπράγμων, 84
 Ἀρξάμενος, 101
 Ἀργεῖος, 71
 Ἀργός, 14
 Ἀργύριον, 75
 Ἀρετή, 50, 68
 Ἀρίβαζος, 71
 Ἀριστειδης, 106
 Ἀριστήση, 106
 Ἀριστον, 106
 Ἀριστος, 53
 Ἀροτρον, 83
 Ἀρπαγή, 106
 Ἀρπαξ, 87
 Ἀρταξέρξης, 68
 Ἄρτος, 19, 76
 Ἀρνυμα, 106
 Ἀρχιερεύς, 99
 Ἄς, 98
 Ἀσθένεια, 41, 68
 Ἀσθενής, 41
 Ἀσία, 66
 Ἀσσυρία, 46, 66
 Ἀσσύριος, 46, 76
 Ἀσφάλεια, 91
 Ἀτίρμων, 84
 Ἀτιθάσσευτος, 43
 Ἀτρεπτος, 79
 Ἀττική, 68
 Ἀυσσηρός, 38
 Ἀύτη, 39, 90
 Ἀύτῃ, 90
 Ἀύτης, 65, 90
 Ἀυτό, 90
 Ἀντόν, 70, 88, 90
 Ἀντός, 73, 90
 Ἀντοῦ, 25, 90
 Ἀντούς, 88, 90
 Ἀντόχθων, 84
 Ἀντῶ, 83, 90
 Ἀντῶν, 86, 98
 Ἀφανής, 44
 Ἀφείς, 104
 Ἀφθονος, 43
 Ἀφῆκε, 101
 Ἀφῆσω, 101
 Ἀφίεται, 104
 Ἀφρονίστατος, 54
 Ἀφρονίστερος, 52
 Ἀφρων, 44, 106
 Βαθύς, 35
 Βαθύτατος, 54
 Βαθύτερος, 52
 Βαλόντες, 73
 Βαλῶν, 89
 Βάρβαρος, 67, 71
 Βαρύς, 87
 Βασιλεία, 101
 Βασιλεύς, 33, 62, 72
 Βασιλίσσα, 33, 68
 Βάτραχος, 91
 Βέβαιος, 78
 Βιβλίον, 1, 76
 Βίος, 91
 Βλέμμα, 74
 Βοιωτία, 68
 Βοιωτός, 86
 Βολίσας, 96
 Βότρυς, 36, 74
 Βούλεσθαι, 101
 Βούλεται, 106
 Βουλή, 78
 Βρασίδας, 91
 Βραχύ, 96
 Βραχύς, 87
 Βρῶμα, 96
 Γάγγης, 47, 68
 Γαμβρός, 71
 Γάρ, 12, 83
 Γά, 65
 Γεγραμμένος, 70, 81
 Γελοῖος, 79
 Γέμει, 106
 Γενέσθαι, 96
 Γένη, 88
 Γίνηται, 94
 Γενναῖος, 13, 75
 Γενόμενος, 81, 86
 Γέρων, 74
 Γεωργός, 83
 Γῆ, 68
 Γῆρας, 74
 Γηράσκω, 75
 Γινόμενος, 75, 81
 Γλυκίων, 83
 Γλυκύς, 35
 Γλωσσαλγία, 83
 Γνοῦς, 88
 Γνώμη, 86
 Γνωρίσαι, 86
 Γονεύς, 78
 Γοῦν, 67
 Γράμμα, 60, 106
 Γραφεῖς, 89
 Γραφεῖσαν, 60
 Γραφικός, 62
 Γράφω, 106
 Γυνή, 21, 74
 Δάνειον, 101
 Δαρεῖος, 70
 Δαψιλής, 84
 Δέ, 62, 67, 91
 Δέ καί, 83
 Δεῖ, 99
 Δεῖλος, 23
 Δεῖν, 106
 Δεινός, 24
 Δείξας, 73, 89
 Δέκα, 93
 Δέκατος, 93
 Δένδρος, 101
 Δείος, 74
 Δεῦρο, 88

- Δεύτερος, 93
 Δη, 88
 Δηκτικός, 75
 Δημοσθένης, 47, 76
 Δηνδριον, 101
 Διδ, 73, 88
 Διδ τοῦτο, 94
 Διαθρῆσαι, 70
 Διακόσιοι, 93
 Διακοσιοστός, 93
 Διαστήσας, 96
 Διατείνασθαι, 99
 Διαφερόμενος, 96
 Διδασκαλεῖον, 83
 Διέλυσαι, 86
 Δίπτυς, 86
 Διρευνώμενος, 80
 Δίκαιος, 11
 Δικαστής, 80
 Δίς, 93 (rem.)
 Διςχίλιοι, 93 (rem.)
 Δίψα, 68
 Δίψος, 73
 Δόγαι, 96
 Δούλος, 101
 Δεῦναι, 99
 Δράττε, 101
 Δριμύς, 44, 85
 Δύναιτο, 86
 Δυνάμενος, 88, 94
 Δύναμις, 74
 Δύσμαχος, 67
 Δυστυχής, 38
 Δύω, 93
 Δώδεκα, 93
 Δωδίκαιος, 93
 Δῶρον, 69
 Ε, 98
 Εά, 88, 104 (rem.)
 Εαρ, 60, 74
 Εαυτοῖς, 96, 98
 Εαυτόν, 88, 98
 Εαυτοῦ, 60, 98
 Εαυτεῖς, 88, 98
 Εβαπτίσθη, 106
 Εβδομηκοντάκις, 96
 Εβδομος, 93
 Εβρος, 47, 76
 Εγένετο, 67, 96
 Εγένοντο, 86
 Εγκέφαλος, 80
 Εγκρατής, 67
 Εγνω, 88
 Εγώ, 75, 98
 Εγωγε, 104
 Εδωκε, 96
 Εζητεῖτε, 99
 Εή, 98
 Εθαύμασα, 104
 Εθεράπευσε, 99
 Εί, 15
 Εί και, 39
 Εί, 15, 103
 Είη, 103
 Είημεν, 103
 Είην, 103
 Είης, 103
 Είησαν, 103
 Είητε, 103
 Είητον, 103
 Είκοσι, 93
 Είκοστός, 93
 Εικών, 60, 74
 Είλε, 67
 Είμι, 39, 103
 Εἶναι, 45, 103
 Εἶπε, 62
 Εἶπυ, 99
 Εἶπον, 94
 Εἰπόντος, 70
 Εἶποντε, 67
 Εἶπω, 104
 Εἰπών, 89
 Εἶς, 93
 Εἷς, 103
 Εἷς, 65, 94, 101
 Εἷς τὸ πάλιν, 106
 Εἰσαχθεῖς, 62
 Εἰσελθών, 106
 Εἰσί, 70, 103
 Εἶτα, 83
 Εἶχε, 65
 Εε, 83
 Εκαθαρίσθησαν, 94
 Εκαστος, 75
 Εκάτον, 93
 Εκαροστός, 93
 Εκεί, 94
 Εκείνος, 62, 90 (rem.)
 Εκείνον, 73
 Εκείνους, 99
 Εκπίσσει, 94
 Εκράττει, 104
 Εκτος, 93
 Εκχωρήσαι, 83
 Εκών, 85
 Ελδλησε, 99
 Ελεγε, 75
 Ελεγον, 104
 Ελεημοσύνη, 106
 Ελεήμων, 87
 Ελευθερίως, 83
 Ελέφας, 30, 74
 Ελθω, 106
 Ελθών, 80
 Ελικώπις, 87
 Ελίκωψ, 87
 Ελλην, 67, 72
 Ελπίζοιμι, 104
 Ελπῖς, 104
 Εματοῦ, 98
 Εμέ, 98
 Εμίτρησε, 94
 Εμοί, 98
 Εμός, 98
 Εμοῦ, 86, 98
 Εμπλεως, 77 (rem.)
 Εμπροσθεν, 99
 Εν, 93
 Εν, 60
 Εναντίος, 79
 Ενδεκα, 93
 Ενδίκαιος, 93
 Ενδοθεος, 43
 Ενδοξότατος, 73
 Εναμι, 106

- Ἐνέτυχον, 106
 Ἐνεφαίνετο, 83
 Ἐνθα, 65
 Ἐνθάδε, 106
 Ἐννατος, 93
 Ἐννία, 93
 Ἐννεακόσιοι, 93
 Ἐννεακοσιοστός, 93
 Ἐννεηέκοντα, 93
 Ἐννεηεκκοστός, 93
 Ἐνταῦθα, 70
 Ἐξ, 83
 Ἐξ, 93
 Ἐξει, 99
 Ἐξελθών, 101
 Ἐξίχει, 73
 Ἐξήκοντα, 93
 Ἐξήκοστος, 93
 Ἐξικνεῖσθαι, 88
 Ἐξωθεν, 106
 Ἐοικε, 62
 Ἐός, 98
 Ἐπαμεινώνδας, 48, 68
 Ἐπαμεινόμενος, 86
 Ἐπαγγελί, 83
 Ἐπαχθής, 84
 Ἐπιβοῶν, 106
 Ἐπεσε, 94
 Ἐπένεσε, 60
 Ἐπρωτήσῃ, 106
 Ἐπί, 70, 101
 Ἐπιβούλευσε, 91
 Ἐπιβουλή, 68
 Ἐπεικῆς, 84
 Ἐπιλέξασθε, 101
 Ἐπιμελής, 84
 Ἐπίνοια, 88
 Ἐπιστήμη, 106
 Ἐπιστήμων, 84
 Ἐπνιγε, 101
 Ἐποίησε, 106
 Ἐπόνει, 73
 Ἐπτά, 93
 Ἐργαστικός, 14
 Ἐργον, 22, 71
 Ἐρημος, 96
 Ἐριβώλαξ, 87
 Ἐρυθρός, 79
 Ἐρχομαι, 106
 Ἐσεσθαι, 103
 Ἐσεται, 103
 Ἐσθ, 103
 Ἐσθίων, 94
 Ἐσμέν, 103
 Ἐσμαι, 103
 Ἐσόμενος, 103
 Ἐσται, 103
 Ἐστί, 103
 Ἐστε, 103
 Ἐστησαν, 99
 Ἐστί, 7, 103
 Ἐστόν, 103
 Ἐστον, 103
 Ἐστω, 103
 Ἐστων, 103
 Ἐστωσαν, 103
 Ἐσωθεν, 106
 Ἐτι, 83
 Ἐτος, 94
 Ἐγένη, 44
 Ἐγνώμων, 84
 Ἐνδαιμων, 43, 82
 Ἐνεργεσία, 66
 Ἐνεργέτης, 80
 Ἐνέθης, 84
 Ἐνθυμείν, 73
 Ἐνθύς, 87
 Ἐνκνημις, 87
 Ἐνλόγησε, 96
 Ἐννή, 65
 Ἐννοῶν, 104
 Ἐνπορος, 75
 Ἐνρε, 70
 Ἐνριπίδης, 68
 Ἐνρίσκω, 99
 Ἐνρόντες, 73
 Ἐνρύς, 44
 Ἐνρύτατος, 54
 Ἐνρύτερος, 52
 Ἐνρών, 89
 Ἐνρώστω, 73
 Ἐνσίβεια, 75
 Ἐνσεβής, 38
 Ἐντευχούντες, 80
 Ἐντολμος, 37
 Ἐντυχία, 104
 Ἐνφῶς, 80
 Ἐνχαρις, 84
 Ἐνωχία, 20, 68
 Ἐφαγον, 96
 Ἐφασαν, 88
 Ἐφεςος, 60, 71
 Ἐφη, 80
 Ἐφρόνει, 67
 Ἐχει, 80
 Ἐχετε, 94
 Ἐχθίων, 84
 Ἐχθρός, 75
 Ἐχομεν, 96
 Ἐχον, 70
 Ἐχορτάσθησαν, 96
 Ἐχουσι, 96
 Ἐχων, 86
 Ἐως, 91
 Ἐως αὖ, 94
 Ἐως ὅτου, 104
 Ζῆν, 106
 Ζωγράφος, 45, 76
 Ζῶον, 40, 76
 Ζῆν, 2, 59
 Ζῆ, 51, 67
 Ζῆ, 98
 Ζῆ, 103
 Ζῆ, 98
 Ζῆγαγε, 70
 Ζῆγισθαι, 73
 Ζῆγμών, 74
 Ζῆγρθη, 104
 Ζῆγρομαι, 101
 Ζῆδαιτε, 99
 Ζῆδῃ, 96
 Ζῆδιστος, 53
 Ζῆδιων, 51
 Ζῆδύς, 35
 Ζῆδλησε, 101
 Ζῆκε, 88

Ἡμᾶς, 99
 Ἡμεῖς, 88, 98
 Ἡμεν, 103
 Ἡμέρα, 64
 Ἡμερος, 79
 Ἡμερῶσαι, 99
 Ἡμίτερος, 98
 Ἡμῖν, 98
 Ἡμίς, 87
 Ἡμῶν, 94, 98
 Ἡν, 25, 103
 Ἡν, 80, 98
 Ἡραν, 96
 Ἡρώτα, 106
 Ἡς, 98
 Ἡς, 103
 Ἡσαν, 91, 103
 Ἡσθα, 103
 Ἡστε, 103
 Ἡστην, 103
 Ἡστον, 103
 Ἡσυχία, 49, 68
 Ἡτη, 103
 Ἡτην, 103
 Ἡτον, 103

θάνατος, 75
 θεασάμενος, 60, 81
 θέλετε, 99
 εἶλημα, 99
 θεμιστοκλῆς, 83
 θεός, 78
 θεράπων, 86
 θέρμη, 49, 68
 θεραπεία, 75
 θετταλία, 66
 θεωρεῖτε, 106
 θερβαῖος, 71
 θηρίον, 40, 71
 θησαυρός, 75
 θνητός, 40
 θράκη, 66
 θρασύς, 87
 θύλαξ, 80
 θυμός, 80

Ἰδῶν, 74
 Ἰδιος, 79
 Ἰδίους, 70
 Ἰδοῦ, 94
 Ἰδών, 86
 Ἰερός, 77
 Ἰεροσόλυμα, 106
 Ἰησοῦς, 94
 Ἰκανός, 79
 Ἰνα, 88, 99
 Ἰνδία, 68
 Ἰνδικός, 79
 Ἰουδαῖος, 94
 Ἰούδας, 99
 Ἰπκος, 20, 62, 71
 Ἰσαίας, 47, 68
 Ἰσθε, 103
 Ἰσκαριώτης, 99
 Ἰσokraτης, 48, 76
 Ἰσχυρός, 78
 Ἰχθύς, 96
 Ἰῶτα, 94

Κάγώ, 99
 Καθ', 75
 Καθαρίζετε, 106
 Καθαρισμός, 94
 Καθαρός, 106
 Καθώς, 99
 Καί, 12
 Κανός, 23
 Καυρός, 91
 Κάκιστος, 53
 Κακίων, 51
 Κακοδαίμων, 84
 Κακός, 9
 Κακῶς, 80
 Καλλιστος, 53
 Καλλίων, 51
 Κάλλος, 74
 Καλός, 10
 Κάματος, 50, 76
 Κάν, 88
 Καρδία, 104
 Καρπός, 42, 70
 Καρτερός, 79

Κατά, 60, 75, 83, 94
 Κατὰ πᾶν, 62
 Καταμόνας, 106
 Κατάσκοπος, 73
 Κατέκτανε, 67
 Κατέλαβε, 65
 Κατίθωμεν, 88
 Κατίλυσαν, 91
 Κατεσκευάσμενος, 80
 Κατήσθι, 88
 Κατιών, 88
 Κάτω, 88
 Κείμενος, 86
 Κεῖται, 94
 Κελεύσας, 86
 Κεραία, 94
 Κεραμεύς, 106
 Κέρδος, 104
 Κεφαλῇ, 80
 Κικίρων, 48, 74
 Κίνδυνος, 78
 Κινδυνώδης, 84
 Κλασάς, 96
 Κλάσμα, 96
 Κλεόπατρα, 84, 66
 Κληρος, 94
 Κοῖλος, 73
 Κοινός, 78
 Κόλαξ, 74
 Κολοῖος, 26, 70
 Κομίζουσι, 73
 Κομίζων, 65, 89
 Κόνις, 86
 Κόπος, 50, 75
 Κόραξ, 26, 74
 Κόσμος, 78
 Κόφινος, 96
 Κράνος, 73
 Κρατήσας, 101
 Κρεῖττων, 75
 Κρίσις, 80
 Κροῖσος, 34, 70
 Κρυμός, 49, 76
 Κτήμα, 74
 Κυνηγασίον, 71
 Κυνηγός, 80

- Κύριος, 101
 Κύρος, 71
 Κών, 83
 Κώμη, 96

 Λαβών, 96
 Λάγος, 71
 Λαγώς, 69
 Λακεδαιμόνιος, 86
 Λαλήσαι, 106
 Λαμπάς, 72
 Λαμπρός, 79
 Λάινα, 30, 65
 Λέγει, 80
 Λέγετε, 104
 Λεγόμενος, 99
 Λέγουσι, 91
 Λέγω, 94
 Λέγων, 96
 Λίων, 30, 74
 Ληστής, 66
 Λιγύς, 87
 Λίθινος, 94
 Λίμνη, 91
 Λόγιος, 24
 Λογιότης, 74
 Λόγος, 101
 Λοιδορία, 75
 Λοιπός, 106
 Λυδός, 78

 Μαθητής, 94
 Μάκαρ, 87
 Μακεδών, 46, 73
 Μακροθύμησον, 101
 Μακρός, 28
 Μάρτυρ, 106
 Μάταιος, 11
 Ματίας, 94
 Μάχη, 78
 Μέ, 98
 Μεγαλοπράγμων, 84
 Μεγαλοπρεπής, 83
 Μεγαλόφρων, 83

 Μέγας, 27, 90
 Μείστος, 53
 Μειζων, 51, 82
 Μείων, 84
 Μέλαινα, 27
 Μέλαις, 27
 Μίμρις, 106
 Μέν, 65
 Μέν -δέ, 78
 Μέρος, 42, 74
 Μεσανύκτιον, 99
 Μίσος, 79
 Μεστός, 104
 Μετά, 75, 91, 94
 Μετρητής, 94
 Μίτριος, 16
 Μή, 73
 Μῆδος, 91
 Μηκίτι, 88
 Μῆλον, 36, 71
 Μήν, 65, 74
 Μήπως, 94
 Μήτηρ, 1
 Μία, 93
 Μικρός, 73
 Μισάνθρωπος, 78
 Μνήμη, 68
 Μνήμων, 84
 Μογερός, 14
 Μοί, 96, 98
 Μοιρίχος, 78
 Μόνον, 67
 Μόνος, 65, 77
 Μορμουλκεῖον, 80
 Μοῦ, 5, 98
 Μοῦσα, 64 (rem.)
 Μύριοι, 93
 Μύριοστός, 93
 Μυσίνη, 18, 76
 Μύς, 80
 Μωρός, 104

 Ναύτης, 96
 Νεανίας, 64
 Νεῖλος, 47, 76
 Νεκρός, 79

 Νίος, 23
 Νεώτερος, 71
 Νηότης, 74
 Νίκη, 32, 66
 Νικόστρατος, 71
 Νομοθέτης, 75
 Νόμος, 94
 Νοός, 69 (rem.)
 Νοσοῦντες, 80
 Νοῦς, 69 (rem.)
 Νῦν, 106
 Νύξ, 86
 Νφ, 98
 Νωϊ, 98
 Νωϊν, 98
 Νωίτερος, 98
 Νωλεμής, 84
 Νῶν, 98

 Ξέρξης, 68
 Ξεῦξίς, 74
 Ξηρός, 79

 Ό, 2, 59
 Ό, 98
 Όγδοῦντα, 93
 Όγδοηκοστός, 93
 Όγδοος, 93
 Όγε, 62
 Όδεύων, 73
 Όδός, 69, 73
 Οι, 69
 Οι, 98
 Οίκια, 80
 Οίκος, 17, 106
 Οἶνος, 19, 76
 Οἶνοψ, 87
 Οἶος, 29
 Οἶπερ, 70
 Οἷς, 98
 Όετώ, 93
 Ολίγος, 79
 Όλος, 99
 Όμηλιξ, 74
 Όμηρος, 34, 76

- Ὁμολογοῦνται, 104
 Ὁμφαλόεις, 87
 Ὁν, 98
 Ὁνομα, 94
 Ὁξύς, 35
 Ὁπερ, 98 (rem.)
 Ὁπλον, 32, 71
 Ὁπου, 104
 Ὁπως, 88
 Ὁργή, 78
 Ὁργίλος, 80
 Ὁργυιά, 96
 Ὁριον, 71
 Ὁρμή, 32, 68
 Ὁρνις, 26, 74, 78
 Ὁρόντης, 68
 Ὁρῶν, 70, 88
 Ὁρώντων, 73
 Ὁς, 98
 Ὁσος, 101
 Ὁσπερ, 98 (rem.)
 Ὁστίον, 69 (rem.)
 Ὁστις, 98
 Ὁταν, 104
 Ὁτι, 67, 99
 Ὁ τι 98 (rem.)
 Οὔ, 25
 Οὔ, 98
 Οὔ, 99
 Οὔδαμοῦ, 70
 Οὔδε, 80
 Οὔδεν, 70, 80
 Οὔκ, 25
 Οὐν, 73
 Οὐρανός, 94
 Οὔς, 86, 98
 Οὔτος, 39, 90
 Οὔτως, 65
 Οὔτως αρα, 83
 Οὐχ, 25
 Οὐχί, 94
 Ὁφείλεις, 101
 Ὁφείλτης, 101
 Ὁφέλε, 104
 Ὁφθαλμός, 104
 Οφίς, 74
 Ὀχλος, 94
 Ὀψια, 96
 Παιδαγωγός, 83
 Παιδεία, 75
 Παιδίον, 99
 Παῖς, 21, 74
 Παῖσας, 104
 Πάλιν, 96
 Παλτόν, 71
 Πανουργία, 75
 Παντάπασι, 88
 Παντελής, 94
 Πάντες, 83
 Πάντων, 73, 75
 Πάνυ, 83
 Παρά, 67, 106
 Παραδώσω, 99
 Παρακύψας, 88
 Παραλαμβάνεται, 104
 Παραταξάμενος, 86
 Πάρδαλις, 42, 67, 74
 Πάρειμι, 106
 Παρεῖς, 104
 Παρελθεῖν, 65
 Παρίλθθ, 94
 Παρήλθε, 96
 Παρύσατις, 74
 Παρών, 91
 Πᾶς, 39, 85 (rem.)
 Πατήρ, 1, 74
 Πάτταλος, 88
 Πεισιστράτης, 83
 Πελοπίδας, 68
 Πέμπτος, 93
 Πενία, 49, 68
 Πέντε, 93
 Πεπίστευται, 67
 Πέπων, 84
 Περδίκκας, 48, 65
 Περί, 91
 Περίοδος, 42, 70
 Περισσεύων, 96
 Πεσών, 101
 Πέτρα, 68
 Πέτρος, 101
 Πηγή, 106
 Πήχυς, 94
 Πικρός, 79
 Πιλάτος, 99
 Πινάκιον, 70
 Πίναξ, 106
 Πιστός, 79
 Πιών, 73, 89
 Πλατύς, 87
 Πλάτων, 31, 74
 Πλείων, 84
 Πλήθος, 106
 Πλήν, 106
 Πλήρης, 96
 Πλούσιος, 16
 Πλουσιώτατος, 54
 Πλουσιώτερος, 52
 Πλούταρχος, 80
 Πλούτος, 49, 70
 Πνεῦμα, 94
 Ποιήσας, 99
 Ποιητής, 33, 66
 Πολεμῖος, 79
 Πόλεμος, 49, 70
 Πόλις, 94
 Πολίτης, 91
 Πολλή, 27, 90
 Πολλῶν, 88, 90
 Πολυάξ, 87
 Πολυδερμάς, 87
 Πολυμαθής, 75
 Πολύμητις, 87
 Πολύς, 27, 90
 Πονηρία, 49, 68
 Πονηρός, 79, 104
 Ποντικός, 79
 Πορευθείς, 99
 Πορεύεται, 99
 Ποσάκις, 99
 Πόσος, 94
 Ποταμός, 42
 Ποτέ, 65
 Ποτήριον, 106
 Ποῦ, 94

- Πραθῆναι, 101
 Πᾶγμα, 74
 Πράξας, 86
 Πρῶτος, 104
 Πράττοντες, 80
 Πράττουσι, 91
 Πρεσβύς, 87
 Πρό, 86
 Προημαρτικῶς, 106
 Προεῖρηκα, 106
 Προῆλθε, 65
 Προλέγω, 106
 Πρόνοια, 78
 Πρόοψις, 91
 Πρός, 73
 Προσάγειν, 96
 Προσάγοντος, 83
 Προσδεκόμενος, 104
 Προσελθών, 101
 Προσελεύσομαι, 88
 Προσεποιεῖτο, 88
 Προσεύχῃ, 104
 Προσευχόμενος, 106
 Προσῆλθον, 96
 Προσηνεκαν, 99
 Προσηνέχθη, 101
 Προσιόντος, 83
 Προσκύνει, 101
 Προστᾶξας, 85
 Προφήτης, 45, 68
 Πρύμνα, 96
 Πρῶτος, 93
 Πτερόεις, 87
 Πτολομαῖος, 71
 Πτωχός, 16
 Ράδιος, 78
 Ρᾶστος, 78
 Ρῆμα, 99
 Ρῆτωρ, 45, 74
 Ρίψας, 96
 Ρόδον, 18, 71
 Ρώμη, 78
 Σί, 98
 Σεαυτοῦ, 98
 Σεμίραμις, 31, 67, 74
 Σή, 98
 Σήμερον, 104
 Σθένης, 41, 76
 Σίδηρος, 22, 106
 Σικελία, 66
 Σικυνίος, 78
 Σίτος, 83
 Σκεῦος, 80
 Σεληρός, 79
 Σκοτεινός, 104
 Σκότος, 104
 Σκυθικός, 79
 Σκύμνος, 65, 71
 Σμικρός, 104
 Σοί, 88, 98
 Σόλων, 74
 Σός, 98
 Σοῦ, 5, 98
 Σοφία, 78
 Σοφιζόμενος, 88
 Σοφός, 9
 Σοφώτατος, 54
 Σοφώτερος, 52
 Σπάρτα, 91
 Σπαργιᾶτης, 86
 Σπήλαιον, 50, 71
 Σπλαγχνισθείς, 101
 Σταθήσεται, 106
 Στόμα, 106
 Στρατηγός, 45, 75
 Στρατιά, 68
 Στρατιώτης, 66
 Σύ, 98
 Συγκατεψέφισθε, 94
 Συγκύπτων, 94
 Συλλαμβάνων, 88
 Σύλλας, 48, 68
 Σύμμαχος, 71
 Συμπάριμι, 106
 Συμφορὰ, 68
 Συναίρειν, 101
 Συνᾶραι, 101
 Σύνδουλος, 101
 Σύνειμι, 106
 Συνηγμένους, 99
 Συνῆκαν, 79.
 Συρακοῦσαι, 68
 Σθεναρός, 41
 Συρία, 99
 Συστρατευσάμενος, 65, 81
 Συστρατηγός, 71
 Σφᾶς, 98
 Σφί, 98
 Σφέτερος, 98
 Σφίσι, 98
 Σφώ, 98
 Σφωί, 98
 Σφωίν, 98
 Σφωῖν, 98
 Σφωίτερος, 98
 Σφῶν, 98
 Σφῶν, 98
 Σχολή, 50, 68
 Σωθισόμεθα, 88
 Σῶμα, 83
 Σώφρων, 84.
 Τάλαντον, 101
 Τάλας, 87
 Ταμίας, 46, 76
 Ταπεινός, 104
 Ταχύ, 104
 Τί, 67, 94
 Τείχος, 94
 Τέκνον, 101
 Τέρινα, 87
 Τέρην, 87
 Τεσσαράκις, 93
 Τεσσαράκοντα, 93
 Τεσσαρακοστός, 93
 Τίσσαρις, 93
 Τέταρτος, 93
 Τετράγωνος, 94
 Τετράκις, 93 (rem.)
 Τετυφωμένος, 70, 81
 Τεχθείς, 104
 Τί, 29, 67, 83, 84, 91,
 Τιμή, 64
 Τιμήεις, 87

- Τίμιος, 13, 38
 Τιμων, 78
 Τιμωρία, 106
 Τινά, 70
 Τίς, 29, 84, 98
 Τό, 2, 55
 Τόγε, 62
 Τοιοῦτος, 67, 90
 Τόπος, 70
 Τοσοῦτος, 90 (rem.)
 Τότε, 99
 Τοῦ, 69
 Τούτοις, 70, 90
 Τοῦτο, 39, 90
 Τράπεζα, 17, 68
 Τραῦμα, 72
 Τραχύς, 87
 Τρεῖς, 93
 Τρία, 93
 Τριάκοντα, 93
 Τριακοστός, 93
 Τρίς, 93 (rem.)
 Τριςχίλιοι, 93
 Τρίτος, 93
 Τροχαλός, 28
 Τρυφερός, 79
 Τρυχηρός, 79
 Τύραννος, 83
 Τυφθεῖς, 85
 Τύχη, 78
 Τῷ, 69
 Ὑδακινθος, 18, 76
 Ὑγιαίνοντες, 80
 Ὑγρός, 79
 Ὑδάσπης, 106
 Ὑδάτιον, 73
 Ὑδρία, 94
 Ὑδωρ, 19, 73
 Ὑδός, 71
 Ὑμᾶς, 98
 Ὑμεῖς, 94, 98
 Ὑμνῆτες, 98
 Ὑμνῶν, 94, 98
 Ὑμῶν, 98
 Ὑπάρχων, 104
 Ὑπενδουν, 96
 Ὑπερήφανος, 43
 Ὑπό, 60, 73
 Ὑποκριτής, 80
 Ὑρκανός, 71
 Ὑστάσπης, 66
 φαγεῖν, 96
 φανείς, 89
 φανίντος, 73
 φαντασία, 83
 φαρισαῖος, 106
 φάσανον, 17, 71
 φασί, 67
 φείσομαι, 106
 φέρετε, 96
 φεύγε, 104
 φησί, 106
 φῆστος, 106
 φιλαργυρία, 68
 φιλάργυρος, 78
 φιλεργός, 79
 φιλία, 78
 φίλιππος, 71
 φιλόζωος, 75
 φιλομαθής, 106
 φιλόπατρις, 84
 φίλος, 75
 φιλοσοφία, 75
 φιλόσοφος, 76
 φοβερός, 79
 φόβος, 106
 φοβούμενος, 96
 φορά, 104
 φρονεῖς, 70
 φρόνησις, 74
 φόνιμος, 44
 φρονιμώτερος, 52
 φρονοῦντα, 70
 φρονῶν, 89
 φυγᾶς, 87
 Φωνή, 22, 68.
 Φῶς, 78
 Χαρίεις, 12
 Χείμα, 60, 76
 Χείρ, 80
 Χίλιοι, 93
 Χιλιοστός, 93
 Χόρτος, 96
 Χρεία, 96
 Χρεμισίας, 62
 Χρή, 73
 Χρήσιμος, 75
 Χρήσον, 99
 Χρηστός, 10
 Χρόνος, 83
 Χρυσίον, 75.
 Χρυσοτόκος, 79
 Χρῶμα, 74
 Χώρα, 68
 Χωρίον, 20, 76
 Χωρῶν, 94
 Ψυχή, 83
 Ὡ, 15, 103
 Ὡ οὔτος, 88
 Ὡ, 98
 Ὡδε, 96
 Ὡκός, 87
 Ὡμεν, 103
 Ὡμοιώθη, 101
 Ὡν, 83, 88, 103
 Ὡν, 98
 Ὡόν, 75
 Ὡρα, 96
 Ὡραῖος, 13
 Ὡρμήσατε, 101
 Ὡς, 62, 73, 86, 96
 Ὡς δέ, 70
 Ὡρεῖ, 96
 Ὡσι, 103
 Ὡσπερ, 88
 Ὡφειλε, 101

GRAMMATICAL INDEX.

The Numbers refer to the Exercises, not to the Pages.

Orthography.

Accents, 2, 24, 29
Enclitics, 11, 19, 39, 98 (1), 103 (4)
Euphonic letters, 25, 70 (10)
Interchange of letters, 72 (7)
Words unaccented, 65 (3)

Words.

Position in sentence, 49, 70 (1), 106 (2)
Words understood, 65 (4), 67 (1), 70 (7), 91 (6), 106 (1, 6)

Particles.

Construction of $\delta\epsilon$, 65 (1)
_____ $\mu\epsilon\nu$ $\gamma\epsilon$, 65 (5)
_____ $\mu\epsilon\nu$ $\delta\epsilon$, 91 (3)
_____ $\alpha\nu$, 104 (6)
_____ $\epsilon\alpha\nu$, 104 (4)
_____ η , 62 (5)

Cases.

Construction of genitive, 60 (1), 62 (5), 75 (1), 88 (3), 91 (5, 9)
_____ dative, 59 (4), 60 (1), 70 (7), 91 (4), 99 (3, 8, 10), 101 (2, 6, 7)
_____ accusative, 60 (1, 4), 62 (2), 75 (5), 94 (2), 104 (3), 106 (4, 7)
_____ vocative, 62 (4)
Nominative absolute, 75 (2)
Genitive absolute, 96 (2)
Equivalent of English possessive, 80 (2)

Number.

Construction of dual, 59 (2)
Plural used for dual, 78 (5)
Names of towns used in plural, 68 (2)
Singular verb with plural nominative, 106 (10)

The Article.

Declension, 59
Agreement, 2
Position, 33
Used in Greek but not in English, 31, 35, 104 (1), 106 (4)
Used in English but not in Greek, 104 (5)
Used for relative and verb, 99 (11)
_____ Personal Pronouns, 94 (4)
_____ Possessive Pronouns, 80 (5)

Nouns.

First declension, 64
Second declension, 69
Third declension, 72
Position, 33
Gender, 17
Compounds, 99 (15)
Genitives in α , 88 (1)

Adjectives.

First declension, 77
Second declension, 82
Third declension, 85
Irregular declensions, 90

DR. AHN'S

POPULAR ELEMENTARY WORKS

FOR LEARNING FOREIGN LANGUAGES.

Ahn's First French Course. A simple and easy method of acquiring the French language; containing nearly 200 Progressive Exercises in French and English, arranged alternately. Strongly bound in cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Ahn's Second French Course. Intended as a Sequel to "AHN'S FIRST FRENCH COURSE." Strongly bound in cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Ahn's First French Reading Book. With copious Notes and Vocabulary. This little book contains a large collection of *Simple Sentences*, arranged from the best French Authors. To these are added numerous *Interesting Anecdotes, Fables, Stories from Natural History, and Historical pieces*, which have been selected for the purity and simplicity of their language. Strongly bound in cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Ahn's French Poetry Book. A Selection of French Poetry, carefully selected for the use of Schools. Strongly bound in cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Ahn's First German Course. Containing nearly 200 Progressive Exercises in German and English, arranged alternately, the Auxiliary and Regular Verbs conjugated in full, Reading Lessons, a collection of easy Dialogues, and a specimen of German Writing Characters; the whole work combining in itself a *grammar, exercise book, reading book, dialogue book, and a writing copy*. Strongly bound in cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Ahn's First Italian Course. On the plan of "AHN'S FIRST FRENCH COURSE." Strongly bound in cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Ahn's First Latin Course. On the plan of "AHN'S FIRST FRENCH COURSE." Strongly bound in cloth, price 1s. 6d.

Ahn's First Greek Course. Price 1s. 6d.

Ahn's First German Reading Book. On the plan of "AHN'S FIRST FRENCH READING BOOK." Strongly bound in cloth, price 1s. 6d.

* *Specimens of the above sent post-free on application.*

Dr. Ahn's popularity in Germany as a writer and compiler of Elementary Educational Works, outrivals even that of Ollendorff. The fact that some of the above volumes have passed through more than fifty editions in a few years, is a sufficient guarantee for their excellence and wide-spread reputation, whilst the low price at which they are now issued place them within reach of every one.

LONDON: ALLMAN & SON, 42, HOLBORN HILL.

PARKER'S

EDUCATIONAL COURSE.

English Composition. Progressive Exercises in English Composition, by R. G. PARKER, A.M. Published at 1s. 6d.

Mechanics. An Illustrated Elementary School Treatise on Mechanics, with Questions for Examination, by R. G. PARKER, A.M. Published at 1s.

Optics. An Illustrated Elementary School Treatise on Optics, with Questions for Examination, by R. G. PARKER, A.M. Published at 1s.

Hydrostatics, Hydraulics, and Pneumatics ; an Illustrated Elementary School Treatise, with Questions for Examination, by R. G. PARKER, A.M. Published at 1s.

Electricity and Magnetism ; an Elementary Illustrated School Treatise, with Questions for Examination, by R. G. PARKER, A.M. Published at 1s.

Astronomy ; an Elementary Illustrated School Treatise, with Questions for Examination, by R. G. PARKER, A.M. Published at 1s.

Natural Philosophy ; an Elementary Illustrated School Treatise on Mechanics, Hydrostatics, Hydraulics, Pneumatics, Acoustics, Pyromonics, Optics, Electricity, Galvanism, Magnetism, Electro-Magnetism, Magneto-Electricity, and Astronomy, with Questions for Examination, by R. G. PARKER, A.M. Published at 4s.

PARKER'S EDUCATIONAL COURSE, in course of Publication, will embrace nearly every subject, of which many of the following are nearly ready :—

Chemistry
Natural History
Mineralogy
Algebra

Meteorology
Geometry
Botany
Geology.

LONDON : ALL

ILL.

